# RealTime Transcriptions

TRANSCRIPTION OF THE

## **COMMISSION OF INQUIRY**

### MARIKANA

#### **BEFORE TRIBUNAL**

THE HONOURABLE MR JUSTICE FARLAM (RETIRED) - CHAIRPERSON MR TOKOTA SC
MS HEMRAJ SC

#### **HELD ON**

DAY 112 16 JULY 2013 PAGES 11949 TO 12075



#### © REALTIME TRANSCRIPTIONS

64 10<sup>th</sup> Avenue, Highlands North, Johannesburg P O Box 721, Highlands North, 2037 Tel: 011-440-3647 Fax: 011-440-9119 Cell: 083 273-5335 E-mail: realtime@pixie.co.za

NCRA.

Web Address: http://mysite.mweb.co.za/residents/pak06278

Page 11949 Page 11951 [PROCEEDINGS ON 16 JULY 2013] place, and the change of the mood – the change of the mood [09:05] CHAIRPERSON: 2 The Commission resumes. of the people, stopping of the negotiations, were the clear 3 Major-General, you're still under oath. indications that escalation of violence can take place, and 4 WILLIAM MPEMBE: s.u.o. that is surely after 6 o'clock meeting, as the Chairperson 5 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Madlanga? 5 has indicated. So taking into account the address by Mr CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MADLANGA SC (CONTD.): Mathunjwa, going back maybe of the negotiation to bullet 6 6 7 Thank you, Mr Chairman. General, you are given to giving 7 number 2 of my -8 very long answers, and speaking for myself, maybe it's just 8 CHAIRPERSON: We talked about that 9 9 me, I sometimes get lost as to what the substance of the yesterday. Mathunjwa had negotiated with them the previous 10 response is. I want to just take you back, there was a 10 night and agreed he'd come back the next morning at 9 11 debate between you, Commissioner Hemraj and then the 11 o'clock. He didn't come back at 9 o'clock, he only went Chairperson, but all of it commencing from a debate with 12 back after 12. So the time you made your report to 12 you by me on the bullet points under paragraph 23 of your 13 13 Provincial Commissioner Mbombo, he hadn't even started 14 supplementary statement. Now, if you may, can you try to 14 negotiating with them again on the 16th, so I don't see how 15 give a very brief answer to this question? And the you can use that factor. Did you in fact - is that what Chairman did put the question to you, but I'm not sure what you in fact said to Provincial Commissioner Mbombo, one of 16 the answer was eventually. When you decided to motivate to 17 the reasons why you think stage 3 should be implemented now 17 18 the Provincial Commissioner that SAPS should proceed to was the fact that the negotiations had failed? Did you say 19 stage 3, had you since decided that escalation was no 19 that to her? Perhaps you got in your words - the question 20 longer a factor and that you wanted stage 3 to be proceeded 20 I asked you - sorry, I was discussing a point with one of 21 to regardless of whether or not there was escalation. Can 21 my colleagues - the question I asked you - so I didn't hear 22 22 you please try to answer that directly? your answer - the question I asked you was is one of the 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 23 things you said to Provincial Commissioner Mbombo that the Chairperson, 24 24 negotiations with the strikers, through the presence of according to my supplementary statement, paragraph 23, if 25 we check all the bullet points and also if we check AMCU, had failed? Did you say that to the Commissioner, Page 11950 paragraph 25, a combination of factors. 1 2 MR MADLANGA SC: So does that mean to you 3 the decision that the police would proceed to stage 3 was 3 that stage 3 should be implemented? 4 no longer relevant? You motivated that SAPS proceed to 4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 5 stage 3, even if there had not been escalation, is that

6 what you mean? I want to get clarity on this, General. 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I 8 have said a combination of factors. Both the escalation 9 and failure to the negotiations and the handing over, and it's explained thoroughly in paragraph 25 of my statement -10 11 of the supplementary statement. 12 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: May I just ask 13 something, please? So you are saying that there was escalation - there was an escalation at the time, is that 14 15 what you're saying? 16 CHAIRPERSON: It's got to be escalation 17 after the 6 o'clock meeting, I take it. At the 6 o'clock 18 meeting it was decided that if there was escalation, stage 3 would be implemented. Now that surely doesn't mean past escalation, it must mean escalation after the 6 o'clock 21 meeting, is that right? 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct. Chairperson. Chairperson, to continue with the answer, the 24 threats that were made to the police officers in the

25 morning, to me that showed that the escalation can take

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 11952 the Provincial Commissioner, when you told her that you thought and you had in fact decided - I think you said -Chairperson. As is stated in my supplementary statement. 6 CHAIRPERSON: What time did you have this 7 discussion with the Provincial Commissioner? 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Between 13:00 and 9 10 CHAIRPERSON: Did Mr Mathunjwa come back 11 from speaking to the strikers at that stage? 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 13 CHAIRPERSON: When did he come back? 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, he did come back, if we check the SMS that - he did come back 15 16 later at that, not precisely on the time, but it was after 17 18 CHAIRPERSON: Ja. So you hadn't received a report from him as to the results of his first meeting on 20 the 16th with the strikers when you spoke to the Provincial 21 Commissioner, is that right? 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.

So therefore, you couldn't

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

23

24

Chairperson.

CHAIRPERSON:

- I'm sorry, Mr Mahlangu, please proceed.

25

21

24 cancelled.

Page 11955

Page 11956

```
Page 11953
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
1
                                             Chairperson, by
    the time when I briefed the Provincial Commissioner, Mr
2
3
    Mathunjwa, with what we spoke about yesterday, it was 9
4
    o'clock.
5
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  He was going to see them at
    9 o'clock, he didn't. There were reasons we won't have to
6
7
    go into. Later on, according to his unchallenged evidence,
8
    the Provincial Commissioner in fact berated him for not
9
    going and said he had an obligation to go to endeavour to
10
    persuade the strikers to lay down their arms, and he
11
    eventually went, and that was at some stage - that was at
12
    about 12:35, according to exhibit L, slide 161, he
13
    addressed the protestors, as they're called, the strikers
14
    in other words, at 12:35, and he only returned, as you
    yourself have said, before the - he only returned, as you
15
    yourself had said, after the 13:30 meeting had commenced,
16
17
    isn't that correct? Correct, isn't it?
18
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             Correct.
19
    Chairperson
20
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 So therefore he hadn't yet
    reported back to you what the results of his address to the
21
22
    strikers was. He hadn't reported that to you by the time
23
    you spoke to the Provincial Commissioner between 13:00 and
```

CHAIRPERSON: No, I understand that point. You made that point clear yesterday. I'm busy with a different point, and that is I'm interested to know what exactly you told the Provincial Commissioner. You say you 5 told her what is in paragraph 23 of your supplementary statement. Now, I've got a difficulty with that and it's 6 7 my duty to put it to you. The difficulty is either you 8 gave her incorrect information about the negotiations 9 through Mathunjwa, or you didn't say that to Provincial 10 Commissioner. One or the other. Now, do you say, you said 11 you did say that to her, so therefore it follows that what 12 you said at that stage was not correct. That appears to be 13 correct, unless there's something that I've overlooked. Am 14 I correct in what I put to you? 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, the original agreement that we spoke about, it was 9 o'clock. 17 To the Provincial Commissioner in terms of my bullet point, 18 it was with regard to 9 o'clock. 19 CHAIRPERSON: I've got a difficulty with 20 that, Major-General, and that is that, as I put it to you, according to the unchallenged evidence of Mr Mathunjwa, the 21 22 Provincial Commissioner knew he hadn't gone to them at 9 23 o'clock. She berated him for not going; she said he was 24 under an obligation to go and speak to the strikers. She told him that he must convince them or persuade them to lay

Page 11954 Chairperson. 1 2 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, and did you know what 3 had happened when he was addressing the people at that 4 stage? 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. CHAIRPERSON: 6 So therefore you could not have correctly told the Provincial Commissioner between 7 8 and 13:30 that negotiations with the strikers through 9 Mr Mathunjwa had failed, because you did not yet know what the outcome was of his meeting with them. That's correct, 10 11 isn't it? 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, this 13 one of Mr Mathunjwa is true that I did not know at that 14 time, between the time when I briefed the Provincial 15 Commissioner, but, Chairperson, what I wanted to say is 16 that any other changes, even thereafter, they could have 17 been taken into account -18 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, no, I understand, I

understand, you made that point yesterday. I'm sorry, I

didn't mean to interrupt you, but you did make the point

22 they've agreed to put down their arms, stage 3 hadn't been

implemented yet and that decision could have been

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:

RCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

yesterday that if Mathunjwa had come back and said, hooray,

Correct.

. That's correct too, isn't it.

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:

had a duty to go. So she was in fact urging him to continue with the negotiations in the hope that somehow he would be able to persuade the strikers to lay down their arms. So she would have known that the negotiations were still ongoing and hadn't failed, hadn't come to a conclusion. So how could you have said that to her, what you say you said? It doesn't make sense. I'm sorry to point to you so strongly, but you understand my job is to endeavour to understand your evidence and I have this problem and I mustn't keep this problem to myself, I must give you a chance to deal with it. So you understand my problem at least, I hope?

down their arms. He said he had a problem, he couldn't get

something from Lonmin. She says she didn't care, he still

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, the Provincial Commissioner knew that Mr Mathunjwa had to go, and I did testify that when Mr Mathunjwa came back to me, he didn't find the Provincial Commissioner, but he met me personally and, as I am indicating to the Chairperson, if there was any other change that Mr Mathunjwa, after he went to address the protestors, has changed, surely it could also have been conveyed to the Provincial Commissioner, and what I briefed her about for 9 o'clock could have changed.

CHAIRPERSON: Mr Madlanga, would you care

25 to proceed?

5

6

7

8

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

22

23

24

25

as negotiators.

```
Page 11957
           MR MADLANGA SC:
1
                                     Thank you, Mr Chairman.
2
    General, in itemising what you conceded to be, or to
3
    constitute an escalation, you referred to the stopping of
4
    negotiations, can you just clarify what you meant by that?
5
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             Chairperson, I
    said it's a combination of factors.
6
7
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     No, no, General, what
8
    did you mean when, just before the debate with the
9
    chairperson, when you referred, amongst others, itemising
10
    what constituted escalation, when you referred to stopping
    of negotiations, what did you mean by stopping of
11
12
    negotiations?
13
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             When I talk about
14
    stopping of negotiations, which, as I said, is one of the
    reasons to stage 3, I'm speaking about when the members
15
16
    report on duty on the 16th, the change of the protestors in
17
    terms of what was happening, even the days before, it was
18
    no longer be there, and I'm talking about - with the - what
19
    is it - our negotiators, Chairperson. I'm talking about
20
    what Colonel McIntosh reported what had happened in that
21
    morning on the 16th.
22
    [09:25] MR MADLANGA SC:
                                       Did he say that SAPS had
```

Page 11959 that gave a hope of an amicable solution, but if that could not continue anymore and the trust relationship was no more 3 there, that could escalate violence. 4 MR MADLANGA SC: Had negotiations not 5 already commenced when Mr Twala was killed? 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It has commenced, 7 Chairperson. But we don't know exactly when he was killed. 8 MR MADLANGA SC: Now look at the bullet 9 points, your bullet points under paragraph 23 and just 10 itemise those that you consider to be indicative of an 11 escalation in violence between 6AM and the meeting of 13:30 12 on the 16th. The meeting of 6AM in the 16th of August and 13 the JOCCOM meeting at 13:30. Of your one, two, three, 14 four, five bullet points, which ones demonstrate that there had since been an escalation in the time period that I've referred to? And, General, please don't explain each one 17 of them. Just say first bullet, second bullet and so on. 18 Just itemise the bullet -19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I just want to 20 know - I should start with the first bullet? 21 MR MADLANGA SC: No. General, no. I am 22 saying - because I understood your answer - maybe I 23 misunderstood you. I understood your answer when I asked 24 you when you motivated to the Provincial Commissioner that stage 3 be proceeded to, or with, did you consider that Page 11960

Page 11958 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 1 Chairperson, if we 2 may go to Colonel McIntosh's statements to indicate that 3 there was no willing on the other side for negotiations. 4 That's what I'm referring. 5 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Perhaps you can tell us what it is that Colonel McIntosh reported to you, 6 7 General. 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Not precisely 9 quoting what he says, there was no willingness on the part of the protestors themselves to talk with the police at 10 11 that stage. 12 MR MADLANGA SC: General, yesterday you 13 in so many words said that the escalation was a reference 14 to an escalation of or in violence. Do you remember saying 15 that? 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 17 Chairperson. Now make me understand 18 MR MADLANGA SC: 19 this; how is a refusal to negotiate, how does that in and of itself constitute an escalation in violence? 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, when the negotiation resumes, those are the days that are being 22 known that violence did go down and those are the days that

24 when we started negotiating with them, there was now an

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

understanding between the police and the protestors and

reached the stage where they were now calling off

negotiations? That is they, they Colonel McIntosh and them

there had since been an escalation, or were you not at all relying on an escalation? I understood you to give an 3 answer that sort of suggested that there was partly 4 escalation and partly some other factors as well. That's 5 how I understood you. Maybe I misunderstood you, but let's 6 focus on the fact that you did, in your answer, say that 7 escalation was also a factor. Now what I'm saying is this, 8 of the bullet points that we see under paragraph 23, just tell us which ones are indicative of an escalation? Is it 10 bullet point 1, bullet point 3, 4 and 5 - just tell us 11 which ones indicate that between 6AM on the 16th and 13:30 12 on the same day, there had since been an escalation. Just 13 itemise them. Do you understand me now? Not historically, 14 between 6AM and 13:30. 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Papa1 reported 16 that the mood of the crowd and had changed for the worse 17 and I feared that they might take their frustrations out on 18 innocent bystanders. There were already threats that had

been made against the police that morning. Yes,

Chairperson, then that is the indicative of the ticking of

people were being attacked, maimed and killed by these

protestors for going to work, and there was always the

danger and risk of further killings because the employer

and employees continued to refuse talking to each other.

the history, which of course is in the middle bullet of

19

20

23

20

21

22

23

24

25

21

see that?

Chairperson, I see it.

Page 11963

Page 11964

Page 11961 MR MADLANGA SC: Now let us - so only two 2 of the five were indicative of an escalation. Now let us 3 deal with the third one, which is the first one that you 4 say was so indicative. I want to take you to slide 114 of 5 exhibit L. In fact, General, let me rather say I'm dealing 6 with both because even the last one, there were already 7 threats that had been made against the police that morning. In a sense the two are related. So I'm dealing with both. 8 9 Can I take you to slide 114, exhibit L? 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I found it, 11 Chairperson. 12 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you. Do you see 13 the little calendar page in that slide? Do you see that 15 14 is highlighted, and that to me means that was on the 15th of 15 August, do you see that? Or rather the slide is dealing with the 15th of August. 16 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson, 18 I see it is dealing with the 15 of August. 19 MR MADLANGA SC: Look at the second

bullet in hyphenated form which reads, "The protestors'

behaviour was becoming more aggressive and the senior

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:

command of the SAPS put emphasis on negotiations." Do you

Correct.

3 aggressive but reacted positively to the leadership." Now what I want to find out or understand, General, is this; if you say on the 16th the mood had changed and there were 6 threats of violence, there already were threats of violence 7 on the 15th, and I've referred you to quite a number of 8 entries in SAPS' own exhibit as to what had happened on the 9 15th. What was new? Especially if you look at what appears 10 under 118, the threat going so far as to say, "At this 11 point one of the representatives became very aggressive and 12 stated that the police should not be there and that the 13 people in the Hippos would die there and not one Nyala would leave that ground." What made the threats or aggression of the 16th any different? 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, 17 earlier than that there was a negotiation between the police and they did talk to the police even before that, 19 but also to answer to the question, it will be the 20 presidents of both, they were, still have to give us 21 feedback, which they did gives us feedback on the evening of the 15th. And also now the president of AMCU, we still 22 23 have to give him the chance for the 16th. 24 MR MADLANGA SC: General, I think it was the first day or maybe even the second day when you gave

your evidence-in-chief. At some point being led by my

learned friend, Mr Ngalwana, you seemed to suggest that the

decision was yours, but yesterday my impression is that you

and may I refer you to the third bullet. The following

appears. "AMCU spoke to the crowd. The crowd was still

Page 11962 1 MR MADLANGA SC: Let me next take you to 2 slide 118, same date and under the first bullet the 3 following appears. "The representatives stated that they 4 wanted the telephone number of the commander of the 5 operation and, if present, he/she had to come forward as 6 they wanted to provide him/her with a telephone number of 7 their Advocate Shapiro. The representatives were informed 8 that their request would be forwarded to the JOC for a 9 decision to be made. At this point one of the representatives," I emphasise this, "became very aggressive 10 and stated that the police should not be there and that the 11 12 people in the Hippos, referring to the armoured vehicles, 13 would die there and not one Nyala would leave that ground." 14 See that as well? 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson, 16 I can see it. 17 MR MADLANGA SC: Can I next take you to 18 slide 122, still the same date? And there are times reflected there. I'm specifically referring you to 17:15,

the following appears. "The delegation of three, including

the president of NUM, were taken to the koppie to allow

22 them to address the crowd, but they were chased away before

they could say anything. The crowd was very aggressive.

24 The Nyala was withdrawn and the NUM delegation left the

25 koppie." And lastly, slide 123, still under the same date,

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

4 eventually accepted that the decision to proceed to stage 3 was in fact the Provincial Commissioner's and that all you 6 did was to take a decision to go to her and motivate for 7 stage 3 to be proceeded with. I hope I understood you 8 correctly. Did I? 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, 10 before I answer the question, may I be taken to my evidence when I was talking about the matter, so that we read it 11 12 there, if that the Commission can allow, because I 13 understand that -14 [09:45] CHAIRPERSON: It sounds a reasonable request, if it can be done, I ask that it be done. I don't 15 16 think you are unfair or unreasonable in asking for it. 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Okay. Because, 18 Chairperson, I realise that the more I explain, the more as if I am making more confusion, so maybe it would be better that what I've testified it put before the Commission, then I explain it while it is being read there. Thanks, 22 Chairperson. 23 CHAIRPERSON: What passages in your 24 evidence are you particularly referring to? The reason I

ask you that question, is Mr Madlanga has referred to two

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 11965

- 1 passages in your evidence. Firstly, your evidence on, I
- 2 think, he said he thinks it's the second day, maybe on the
- 3 first, of your evidence-in-chief, where Mr Ngalwana was
- 4 leading your evidence, and then he referred also to a
- 5 passage yesterday, when I put to you my impressions of the
- 6 earlier evidence, and you then said something which he's
- 7 now summarised to you. Now which do you want? Or do you
- 8 want both? Do you want the passage from your evidence-in-
- 9 chief, and the passage from yesterday's evidence when I was
- 10 questioning you about it? I am not sure whether that
- 11 transcript's available yet, but I am sure Mr Madlanga with
- 12 the assistance of Ms Pillay will be able to find the
- 13 relevant passages in the transcript and read them to you.
- 14 He may not be able to do it immediately, but I am sure he
- 15 will do it at some stage. So it's only fair that you
- 16 should answer the supplementary questions he asks based on
- 17 that evidence after it's been read to you. Okay? Is that
- 18 acceptable?
- 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
- 20 Chairperson.

1

- 21 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman.
- 22 May I attempt to obviate the need for that and the likely
- 23 delay by perhaps approaching it in this fashion, General,
- 24 and I assume, this is on the assumption that you know what
- 25 in fact happened. General, can you I know it's asking
  - Page 11966
  - you a question that you were asked previously, but it's
- 2 just to avoid going back to the transcript now. Can you
- 3 tell us, was it your decision or was it the Provincial
- 4 Commissioner's decision that SAPS should now proceed to
- 5 stage 3? And General, can you, just to avoid what you
- 6 yourself just referred to as the, you know, you're trying
- 7 to explain more, that more explanation seems to give rise
- 8 to confusion. Just to avoid that, can you please just try
- 9 to avoid explanation on this one, "it was my decision, it
- 10 was the Provincial Commissioner's decision," can you please
- 11 just give an answer along those lines?
- 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It was my
- 13 decision.
- 14 CHAIRPERSON: Whose decision was it?
- 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It was my
- 16 decision.
- 17 CHAIRPERSON: It was your decision.
- 18 MR MADLANGA SC: Can I take you paragraph
- 19 18, 1-8, at GGG5, and that's the statement of the
- 20 Provincial Commissioner, General Mbombo.

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

- 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I got it,
- 22 Chairperson.
- 23 CHAIRPERSON: Paragraph number?
- 24 MR MADLANGA SC: 19 no, 18, 1-8, Mr
- 25 Chairman. The following appears there, General, "On

- Wednesday, the 15th of August 2012, while I was attending
- 2 the National SAPS management forum meeting in Midrand,
- 3 Johannesburg, I received telephonic feedback from Major-
- 4 General Mpembe to the extent that there has been an
- 5 agreement between AMCU and SAPS that the following day at 9
- 6 the protesters shall lay down weapons and disperse
- 7 peacefully. I took the opportunity to apprise the National
- 8 Commissioner of the situation in Marikana and that if
- 9 negotiation efforts fail, I shall instruct members to
- 10 disperse, disarm and possibly arrest the protesters."
- 11 General, that plainly means that as at the evening of 15
- 12 August 2012, the Provincial Commissioner had already taken
- 13 a decision that if the promised disarmament did not take
- 14 place on the 16th, she would order that stage 3 be proceeded
  - with. Do you accept that that's the plain meaning of this
- 16 paragraph?
- 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as I
- 18 said, it was my decision and I also went to the Provincial
- 19 Commissioner. It was on the 16th. In this statement. I
- 20 don't deny what the Provincial Commissioner, she is saying,
- 21 but I was not there with her when she actually took that
- 22 decision, and I was not appraised that she has already
- 23 taken a decision. Me, as an overall commander, I did what
- 24 I was supposed to do on the 16th, as I did inform her on the
  - 5 previous day.

Page 11968

1 MR MADLANGA SC: That's not answering my

- 2 question. My question is, do you agree with the meaning
- 3 that I ascribed to this passage? Do you agree that it
- 3 that i ascribed to this passage: Do you agree that it
- 4 means what I said, or suggested it means? Do you agree
- 5 with that, General?

7

- 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Lagree,
  - Chairperson, but I was just explaining my actions, and what
- 8 I said to the Commission.
- 9 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: So you are saying
- 10 you are not, you were not privy to this decision taken by
- 11 the Provincial Commissioner on the 15th?
- 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
- 13 Chairperson, because she was at the management meeting and
- 14 I was not there. I was keeping informing her on the
- 15 telephone and I was keeping her abreast in terms of what
- 16 was happening on the ground.
- 17 MR MADLANGA SC: General, you taking the
- 18 decision to proceed to stage 3, that's something quite
- 19 crucial, is it not?
  - MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
- 21 Chairperson.

20

- 22 MR MADLANGA SC: Why is it that you do
- 23 not mention that you took this very crucial decision in
- 24 your initial statement GGG12, why do not mention that?
- 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, with

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119 RealTime Transcriptions Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 11971

Page 11969

regard to the briefing to the Provincial Commissioner that

- 2 was before the 13:30, I did also mention it in many issues,
- 3 but somehow it couldn't appear in my GGG12, but also I did
- 4 indicate some of the things that I did do, which they do
- 5 not also appear in my statements.

6 MR MADLANGA SC: General, even in 7

paragraph 23 for that matter, you were just saying you

- 8 briefed the Provincial Commissioner about the need to move,
- 9 to implement stage 3. You do not say, "I briefed the
- Provincial Commissioner on the decision that I had taken 10
- 11 that SAPS should proceed to stage 3." Why is it that you
- 12 do not - you again do not mention this very crucial
- 13 decision? And remember, remember in your supplementary
- 14 statement you are actually adding to, supplementing your
- previous statement. Why is it that not once do you mention 15
- 16 this very crucial decision, in two detailed statements, the
- 17 two typed statements, why is it?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as a

matter of fact. I did brief the Provincial Commissioner and

- I said to her on the 16th we have arrived to a stage where
- 21 that we have to go to stage 3, and I don't want to blame
- anyone, but I can put that there are some also of the other 22
- 23 issues that I was keeping on communicating about them, but
- 24 they do not appear in my statement.
- 25 CHAIRPERSON: So you are referring to a

Present at that meeting were," and you refer to the people

- that were present. "The Provincial Commissioner
- Lieutenant-General Mbombo, briefed the JOCCOM on her
- engagement with the president of AMCU, Mr Joseph Mathunjwa,
- 5 to resolve the situation." You say possible implementation
- 6 of stage 3. You do not say for the discussion of the
- 7 decision that I had taken that stage 3 be proceeded with.
  - Can you explain that?

9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson,

10 possible implementation, and I did indicate in my earlier

- 11 evidence, which I requested that I need to be provided with
- 12 my evidence, when one has made a decision as an overall
- commander, it has to be ratified and confirmed in the
- special meeting, and that is what I am indicating and I did
- indicate that if when this is presented to the 13:30
- meeting, and there are other factors which can change that
- 17 could have happened, and that's why I am saying possible,
- possible implementation, not that it is going to be
- 19 implemented because I know that I did brief the Provincial
- Commissioner and this is what generally at this stage I am
- 21 thinking. This is how I started to say, we can implement
- 22 stage 3.

1

- 23 MR MADLANGA SC: You do not only fail to
- mention that you yourself had taken a decision, but you
  - also failed to mention that what was happening at 13:30 was

Page 11970

- conversation you had with her at about 1PM., 13:00 as you'd 1
- 2 say, is that right?

18

19

20

- 3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.
- 4 Chairperson, that is the one that is between 13 and 13:30.
- 5 CHAIRPERSON: Tell me, did you go to the
- press conference that she addressed at 09:30? 6
- 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
- 8 Chairperson.
- 9 CHAIRPERSON: What did she say there?
- MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 10 Chairperson, what
- she indicated, she also indicated that with the various 11
- 12 factors - not quoting her personally, maybe we can look at
- 13 the press statement - is that on that day, considering what
- 14 has to take place in terms either voluntariness or any
- 15 other thing, the situation will be resolved.
- 16 MR MADLANGA SC: Can I take you to
- 17 paragraph 40 of GGG12, your statement, 4-0, 40. And here,
- 18 General, this is just to demonstrate that this is a subject
- 19 that was being dealt with, you are actually dealing with
- the subject of the decision, and what is taking place, and
- 21 this is what you say in this paragraph. "At about 13:30
- 22 the Chairperson of special JOCCOM Major-General Annandale,
- acting on the instruction of the Provincial Commissioner,
- 24 called a special JOCCOM meeting to evaluate the current
- 25 strategy and the possible implementation of stage 3.
- ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 11972 the ratification of your decision. Can you explain that?

- 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, when
- 3 one goes to the meeting, everybody has got his own opinion.
- 4 You put matters, you say this, it's what I am at a stage,
- and if that is confirmed it's the same where when you
- 6 debate the plan, and if all of us then we agree, and again,
- 7 Chairperson, this is what I am saying, when one is
- 8 explaining actually the process, it's where maybe the
- confusion comes, but what I am saying is, I did really take
- a decision, go to the Provincial Commissioner, briefed her, 10
- 11 and then we went to the meeting.

12 MR MADLANGA SC: Now let me take you to

- 13 paragraph 41 of the same statement, and this is what you
- 14 say. "After evaluating the situation and based on reports
- 15 on the ground, the Provincial Commissioner instructed the 16 special JOCCOM to proceed with the implementation of stage
- 17 3 of the operational plan, dispersion into smaller groups,
- 18 encirclement, and disarming. The operation was scheduled
- 19 to start at 15:30." General, I suggest to you that based
- 20 on the total, or the lack of, rather on your failure in
- both typed statements to mention that you actually took a
- decision on proceeding to stage 3, and what you say in 23 paragraph 41, I suggest to you that it is quite plain that,
- 24 (1) you never took any such decision; and (2) that in fact
- it was the Provincial Commissioner's decision to proceed to

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

6

7

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

stage 3, isn't that so?

Page 11976

Page 11973 stage 3. What do you say to that? [10:04] MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 2 I do not agree, 3 Chairperson, but with regards to the issue of the 4 instruction, I think Major-General Annandale also testified 5 I was present and I do agree with what he's saying. MR MADLANGA SC: 6 I next refer you to 7 paragraph 19.4 of General Mbombo's statement which I 8 referred you to earlier, GGG5, and I want to suggest to you 9 that what she says there in fact ties in with what she says 10 in the paragraph I referred you to earlier. What she said, 11 yes, in fact, yes - my apologies. My apologies, 12 Commissioners. What she says in paragraph 19.4 ties in 13 with the last paragraph that I read from your own 14 statement, which was paragraph 41, 41 of your statement. And let me read what she says. "During the JOC meeting at 15 13:30 I received a briefing that the protestors at the 16 17 koppie have not laid down their dangerous weapons. In the 18 light thereof I then gave the instruction that the 19 protestors must be dispersed and disarmed and arrest be 20 effected on those who might offer resistance thereto. This 21 is commonly referred to as stage 3 in the plan. I left the 22 JOC meeting to visit the injured SAPS member at Rustenburg 23 Hospital." Do you agree that this actually ties in with

Page 11975 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: And the first time you convey this decision of yours to anyone, is around 13:00 when you spoke to the Provincial Commissioner? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct. Chairperson. CHAIRPERSON: But you were present at the press conference, the media conference at 9:30, where she said that if the arms aren't laid down today, we're going to proceed to deal with the situation, which could in the circumstances only have meant we're going to implement

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, Chairperson.

CHAIRPERSON: She already made the decision that if they don't lay down their arms today, we're going to implement stage 3. She's made the decision and she told the media that she's done so, in your presence at 9:30, is that right?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, Chairperson, that is what I heard.

It wasn't really necessary CHAIRPERSON: for you to make a decision yourself, because the Provincial Commissioner had already made the decision and had communicated it to the world via the press who were at the media conference, isn't that right?

Page 11974

I agree,

Chairperson.

24

25

1

7

8

9

10

11

2 MR MADLANGA SC: And do you agree also

3 that it is actually consonant with what she said in

4 paragraph 18, which is that she said to the National

what you say in paragraph 41 of your statement?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:

5 Commissioner if - on the 15th in the evening - if on the

following day the protestors did not disarm, she would 6

order that stage 3 be proceeded to. The two tie in, the

two are consonant, do you agree with that?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson. The only way – the only thing that I wanted the Commission should know is that what did I do as an overall commander,

12 and I also said that when the National Commissioner on the

13 15th said she took already a decision, I was not with her,

14 and I did not know at that stage.

15 **COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:** Do I understand your evidence that as the overall commander, that even 17 though you took this decision, it was not the last word. You had to put this decision to the JOCCOM, special JOCCOM 18

19 meeting?

20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 21 Chairperson. As I indicated earlier on, firstly to the Provincial Commissioner, because I report to her and also at the JOCCOM meeting, which of course as a senior person,

24 since I've briefed her, I understand that that will also be

25 filtering to the special JOCCOM meeting.

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as I've said even earlier in my evidence which I have

requested that it should - I'm the overall Commander and I 4 report to her, and then that's what I communicated to her

and that's what I wanted the Commission should know.

6 CHAIRPERSON: I can only – she's already 7 made the decision, apparently, told the world at 9:30 she's 8 made the decision. I could understand you saying to her

9 later, by the way, I must tell you, I've independently come 10 to the same conclusion; I know you've made the decision, I

11 just want to tell you I agree with you for the following

12 reasons. I can understand you're doing that. I can't

13 understand, unless it's something that I can't see, how you

14 can say, but you made the decision in your capacity as 15

overall commander when the Provincial Commissioner had

16 already made that decision without apparently even

17 communicating it to you, until you heard it revealed by her

18 at the 9:30 press conference. The two things don't seem to

19 stand together. You made the decision at some time before 20 1 o'clock and she'd already made the decision as Provincial

21 Commissioner before half past nine. Sorry, I don't know,

perhaps you can explain it better. What I want to do now

23 is, I want to take a short comfort break, because we've

been sitting for nearly an hour and a quarter. I'll give

you a chance to think about what I put to you and then you

Page 11977 Page 11979 can give me your answer after we resume. We take a five MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I 1 2 minute comfort break. 2 have checked the transcript, it does not appear, so it 3 [COMMISSION ADJOURNS **COMMISSION RESUMES**] 3 means then I did not say it where it could be put in the 4 [10:22] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission resumes. transcript, but I did indicate to those that I was working 5 with and I thought that it is in the transcript, but it Before we carry on, I was going to say something about the 6 families, but they are not here for a moment. Well, some does not appear in the transcript. 6 7 of them are here but not everyone. I'll wait until they 7 MR MADLANGA SC: So it is not in your come in to say something. I welcome the families back. I 8 statement of the 13th of August 2012, it is not in your 8 9 9 understand that the evidence that the Major-General wanted statement GGG12, it is not in your statement HHH3, and it 10 to see has been found but - and I don't know at what stage 10 is not in this transcript, and lastly, it is not even in it can be shown to him but it has now been found, I 11 11 your evidence-in-chief. Do you want this Commission to understand. 12 12 believe that on the day SAPS were also concerned about the 13 13 MR MADLANGA SC: Not yesterday's, Mr protection of this shaft? 14 Chairman. 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I did CHAIRPERSON: 15 Not yesterday's? Have we 15 indicate that there were key areas which I was briefed got yesterday's transcript yet? 16 16 about on the 13th, that we should take into account and 17 MR MADLANGA SC: Not yet, no. 17 those key areas, it's informal settlement and the shaft of 18 CHAIRPERSON: I see, so that's the 18 Lonmin, different types of shafts of Lonmin, which would be 19 problem. So they found the passage in your evidence-in-19 targeted because of association with the Lonmin Mine. Yes, 20 chief, but we haven't yet got yesterday's transcript, so 20 Chairperson, I do agree that they do not appear in my 21 that passage of the evidence isn't available yet. Anyway, 21 statements, but those key areas I was briefed about, and 22 you are still under oath, Major-General. 22 that's what I was also taking into account throughout the 23 WILLIAM MPEMBE: 23 operation. s.u.o. 24 24 CHAIRPERSON: MR MADLANGA SC: Mr Madlanga, you can General -25 25 proceed with your cross-examination. I asked you a CHAIRPERSON: Mr Madlanga, before you Page 11980 Page 11978 question, I think, and I said you could think about it 1 proceed, Commissioner Hemraj wants to put something on 2 during the comfort break. Are you in a position to give me record. She was walking I think with the Major-General at 3 an answer? 3 the inspection that we had, and he did say something in her 4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as I 4 presence which is not - has not been recorded, but in

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

5 said earlier on, I did what I am supposed to do as an 6 overall commander to the Provincial Commissioner, and 7 that's what I told the Commission. Understanding also the 8 hierarchy of the police, the Provincial Commissioner has no 9 obligation to report back to me, but I have an obligation 10 to report to her and to brief her about every task that she 11 has delegated them to me. 12 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MADLANGA SC (CONTD.): 13 General, there would be two items that I asked you to consider overnight. I understand that you were furnished 14 15 with a copy of the transcript of the inspection in loco, that is the second inspection in loco. I trust that you 16 17 have gone through that. 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 19 Chairperson, I did have a look at it. 20 MR MADLANGA SC: And your evidence 21 yesterday was that at the inspection in loco, you did 22 indicate that the police also had to protect a shaft which

was somewhere to the left of the field through which the

24 strikers were walking. Can you just draw the attention of

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

the Commission to where that appears in the transcript?

fairness, she has a clear recollection of it. I think it's only right that she should comment. MR MADLANGA SC: And I will have the right to cross-examine the Commissioner on that. **COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:** I have a recollection of the General saying that there was a Nyala that was stationed to the extreme left for the protection of a mine or shaft, and that that Nyala came from the extreme left of the field towards where the protesters were. It is in that context that I remember that. I do know that at some stage, we all were walking in different directions, and the persons who were recording it were at all times with the Chairperson, so I don't know if it occurred at that time but I do have recollection of that, and I think it's only fair I say so. CHAIRPERSON: In the nature of a prior consistent statement by the witness, in the light of an

allegation of recent fabrication, is admissible.

Hemraj. But General, I will still make this submission, I

want to suggest to you that what appears to be a belated

Thank you, Commissioner

MR MADLANGA SC:

19

1

4

7

Page 11981

- mention of the protection of the shaft, that is only at the
- 2 second inspection in loco, it's not mentioned in your
- 3 statement of the 13th, it's not mentioned in GGG12, it's not
- 4 even mentioned in exhibit L, so I want to suggest to you
- 5 that that belated mention, the plausible explanation for
- 6 that is this; if as your evidence suggests, what the police
- 7 - and which you mention, which you do mention in GGG12 -
- was to flank the protesters so that they do not get onto, 8
- 9 or into the informal settlement, flank them on the right,
- 10 you now suddenly see yourself having to explain why it is,
- if that was the case, why it is that you have a Nyala to 11
- 12 the left of the protesters, and I suggest to you that you
- 13 then suddenly came up with this explanation. What do you

14 say to that?

15

16

17

1

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I will not agree with that statement, in the sense that when I arrived on the 13th, I was briefed specifically by

- 18 Brigadier Calitz who could tell me what were the history
- 19 and the modus operandi of the protesters, and he even said,
- 20 "General, there are certain key areas which we have to
- 21 protect because those are being targeted by the protesters
- 22 as a result of disagreement," and he specifically mentioned
- 23 the shafts, specifically mentions those that are reporting
- 24 on duty, and whom at that stage on the 13th, I did not know
- 25 where they are staying, hence I even explained to the

Page 11982

- Commission to say any settlement, whether it's informal or
- 2 what, because we don't know who is sitting where and who is
- 3 staying where, we have to protect it to ensure that those
- 4 people are not injured or killed.
- 5 Chairperson, I pause to point out that it's
- human, and I did indicate that I was coming from leave. I 6
- 7 was so overwhelmed with what was happening, and I
- 8 understand that some of the issues do not appear in my
- 9 statement, but that I also indicated to the Commission, to
- say that I was from leave, and I was overwhelmed in terms 10
- 11 of many issues that I had to deal with.
- 12 MR MADLANGA SC: The second issue that I
- 13 asked you to consider overnight was pre-Potchefstroom
- 14 meeting statements that state that whilst walking in the
- 15 field the protesters suddenly changed direction and
- 16 proceeded towards the informal settlement, were you able to
- 17 find any? I am quite mindful, General, I am quite mindful
- 18 of the fact that there are many SAPS dockets on this
- 19 subject and there's also the huge IPID docket that even to
- this day one cannot really claim to have gone through
- 21 fully, fully, so I am quite mindful of that, but
- 22 based on what you could do or manage, were you able to find
- any such statements?
- MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
- Chairperson, I
- 25 need to explain. My understanding was that I should check ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Page 11983

- any statement prior Potchefstroom that talks about the
- shaft, but now that I understand you, and I did that work,
- 3 which points out the informal settlement, in my process of
- checking that one, I did come across a statement of Colonel
- Merafe that talks about, maybe it will also be checked
- 6 here. "I drove with my vehicle," that is paragraph 19,
- 7 Colonel Merafe -

MR MADLANGA SC: Dated what?

9 CHAIRPERSON: This exhibit is GGG15. It

10 is a statement by Lieutenant-Colonel Merafe which is

11 exhibit GGG15, is that the statement from which you are

12 reading?

13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes.

14 CHAIRPERSON: Which paragraph are you 15 reading? Are you reading paragraph 18, which reads, "When

16 the miners saw that we are not going to act against them,

17 and allow them to proceed, they stood up and continued with

the march in the direction of the informal settlement."

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Ves

20 CHAIRPERSON: "Major-General Mpembe

21 instructed us to follow the miners on foot. He was also

22 walking with them. He further instructed POP members with

23 two Nyalas to go to the front of the march and to stop them

24 from entering the informal settlement." Is that the

paragraph you are referring to?

Page 11984

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.

2 CHAIRPERSON: That's a statement dated

3 the 20th of December.

> MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, but I

5 understand that is the one that is before, is after

6 Potchefstroom, okay. Before Potchefstroom, there is no

statement before Potchefstroom.

8 CHAIRPERSON: Well, in fairness to you,

9 it's not quite right, because I found one. Exhibit GGG17,

10 which is a statement of Lieutenant-Colonel Vermaak dated

11 the 30th of August, and in the fourth paragraph near the

12 end, six lines from the foot of the paragraph, he of course

13 is in the helicopter, and he says, "Met ons aankoms het ons

14 opgemerk dat die groep deur die veld alreeds begin loop het

15 in die rigting van die informele nedersetting." With our

16 arrival we noticed that the group had already begun walking

17 through the veld in the direction of an informal

18 settlement. "Ons het om die groep gesirkel met die

19 helikopter en die groep het rustig aangeloop en die

20 polisiemanne versprei agter die groep myners." We circled

21 around the group with the helicopter and the group was

peacefully walking on, and the police were spread out

23 behind the group of miners. "Ons het nie direk oor die 24 groep gevlieg nie, omrede dit veilig is om eerder wyer

sirkels te maak." We didn't fly directly over the group

- because it's safe rather to make wide circles. "Ons het
- 2 opgemerk dat iemand onbekend aan ons aan die regterflank"
- 3 we noticed that someone unknown to us on the right flank -
- 4 "'n traangranaat afgevuur het," fired off a teargas
- 5 grenade, is it? - "in die rigting van die groep," in the
- direction of the group, "wat die pad wou oorsteek," who 6
- 7 wished to cross the road, "om sodoende te verhoed," in that
- 8 way to prevent, "dat hulle in die informele plakkerskamp
- 9 inbeweeg," to prevent, in that way to prevent them from
- moving into the informal squatter camp. That's what he 10
- said in that statement. He had, however, made a statement 11
- 12 earlier on the 16th of August, which is - it's - I am not
- sure if it's an exhibit actually, but it's in the bundle of 13
- 14 documents that we were given by the evidence leaders, it's
- the one we referred to earlier, I think it's A16, isn't it?
- In the no, no, we didn't refer to it, anyway it's A16 in 16
- the relevant docket, and in that statement he doesn't 17
- 18 mention this at all, as far as I can see. That's the
- 19 statement dated the 16th of August. So I am not sure what
- 20 its probative value is, but to be fair to you, there is a
- 21 statement pre-Potchefstroom which makes that allegation,
- 22 but of course it's a fortnight, more than a fortnight after
- 23 the event and it's not recorded in the contemporaneous
- 24 statement that the witness made only three days later.
- 25 [10:42] MR MADLANGA SC: Mr Chairman, may I beg

Page 11986

- to differ. I actually saw that statement prior to my
- cross-examination of the witness yesterday, the first one 2
- 3 you referred to, like I also saw the one of the 16th and
- once I saw that the first one you referred to was an August 4
- 5 statement, I immediately thought it might well be pre-
- 6 Potchefstroom. But I then went to the transcript and -
- 7 because it was difficult for me to get the notices of the
- 8 meetings. I wasn't quite sure where to find them. I went
- Q to the evidence of General Annandale and this - at page
- 8362, lines 4 to 6 he testifies that Potchefstroom was on 10
- 27 August 2012 to 6 September 2012. 11

12 CHAIRPERSON: I must confess an error and 13 withdraw my statement that that statement was pre-

Potchefstroom. 14

15 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you. And Ms

Pillay has just referred me to a call-up notice at GGG3,

17 and indeed the first date indicated there is the 27th of

18 August. So General, your answer that there is no pre – or

19 at least you have not found any pre-Potchefstroom statement

1

21 CHAIRPERSON: My attempt to help the

witness I'm afraid has to be withdrawn in the

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

circumstances. 23

MR MADLANGA SC:

At last, General, I'm

25 stepping off the events of the 13th of August and I'm moving

Page 11987

Page 11988

- to something new altogether. Can I take you to paragraph
- 18, 1-8, of your supplementary statement, HHH3. You say,
- "I am advised that there is criticism for lack of detail
- with regard to stages 4 to 6 of the plan. The simple
- 5 reason for this is that stage 4 self-evidently involved the
- 6 processing of people who had been arrested and the
- 7 management of the crime scene." And what follows is what I
- 8 want to emphasize, General. "The detail in relation to the
- 9 implementation of stages 5 and 6 depended on the
- 10 intelligence we would have received from the arrested
- 11 persons during stage 4. As it happens, we received very
- 12 useful intelligence from some of the people who were
- 13 arrested and that intelligence has been followed up to make

14 further arrests, thus preventing further loss of life and

15 damage to property."

16

17

19

20

21

22

7

9

General, do you agree that the part that I emphasized must mean that for as long as stages 3 and 4 of the operational plan had not been implemented, there could be no application for a stage 6 cordon and search with specific dates, an application for a cordon and search with specific dates and times? Do you agree with that?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I'm

23 requesting that the question should be repeated.

24 MR MADLANGA SC: Okay. Maybe let me take

a step back. Yesterday, General, you testified that in the

evening of the 15th August 2012 at the debriefing session

2 with the union leaders, you did not know that the police

3 would proceed to stage 3 the following day. Do you

4

remember saying that yesterday?

5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.

6 Chairperson.

> MR MADLANGA SC: Now what I'm trying to establish from what you are saying here - and in a sense it ties in with the evidence that you've just confirmed - is

10 this. If you do not know - or perhaps let me ask this

11 first. Stage 6 is to follow upon arrests, arrests which

12 are going to feed you with certain information which you

13 require for the purposes of stage 6. Do you accept that? 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Not accepted.

15 MR MADLANGA SC: Explain yourself.

16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The arrests -

17 MR MADLANGA SC: Do you - yes?

18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The arrests

19 started since Monday and as long as there is any arrest

that has been made, people should be interviewed by

21 detectives. That information that is obtained by

22 detectives is followed up. So it's not necessarily only on

23 the dispersal. If any arrest that could be made which

24 could assist us in terms of getting more information where

people are staying, maybe it's an understanding of the

chronology of the stages.

2 MR MADLANGA SC: General -

3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: But in my 4 understanding, Chairperson, if I may be given chance to 5

explain myself?

6

9

7

MR MADLANGA SC: Oh, okay. Yes, please.

7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: - is that since Monday there were arrests that were made and that 8

information, which is the one that I'm speaking about,

which was crucial and assisted us in terms of even 10

11 implementing the cordon and search.

12 MR MADLANGA SC: General, in general 13 terms that explanation might make sense, but not in the 14 light of what you say. This is what you say, "The detail 15 in relation" - I'm again reading from paragraph 18, "The detail in relation to the implementation of stages 5 and 6 16 17 depended on the intelligence we would have received from

18 the arrested persons during stage 4." You are not talking

19 about information received from people arrested even

20 earlier than stage 4. Stage 4 which would follow the

21 dispersal action in terms of stage 3. You were

22 specifically referring to information received pursuant to

23 arrests in terms of stage, or under stage 4. That is what

24 you say, General. So logically, General, logically stage 6

25 could only have been implemented in terms of the overall Page 11991

not supposed to take place sequentially, 1 up to 6? Is

2 that what you're telling us?

3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, in my earlier testimony I said that the spontaneous operation

5 that I attended and the plan that followed, it was guided

6 in the same way that I'm speaking about, starting from the

7 13th after I have updated the plan, and I said that I

8 chaired the meeting of the 14th, which the plan was adopted,

9 and that included what has already taken place from the 13th

10 onward.

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

19

20

21

22

23

1

2

3

15

16

17

18

20

21

22

23

24

that.

COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: I seem to recall that at the meeting of the 14th a suggestion was made by someone that there should be a cordon and search operation, but it was not included - was not carried out because of insufficient police personnel?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I did say that it was discounted to be one of the first options, but I will also request my transcript, so that it should also be - so that I can explain it better. Because I said it was discounted and then it was put as a stage 6. But I'm requesting that my transcription should also be - and so that I can, whenever I answer now, I can also refer to

24 CHAIRPERSON: - in fact going to happen

before stage 3? The cordon and search, was that going to

Page 11990

operational plan after stage 4 had been implemented. Do

you agree with that simple proposition? 2

3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson.

4 MR MADLANGA SC: Explain yourself.

5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I

still maintained, there was a scene on the 13th which was 6

attended by LCRC and detectives and from that scene of the

8 13th which the - I was asked in this Commission, it was

9 attended. It was handled; people were interviewed. I even

10 mentioned that one of the complainants saw the assailant

and they were detained and they were submitted to the 11 12 hospital in the same hospital bed, and that information

13 that I'm speaking about, unless if the Advocate says

14 dependent on the dispersal of the 16th, but according to me

15 it started - stage 4 started even from the 13th, from

16 Monday. Chairperson, I need also to add to say, I also

17 took the photos of those that I was communicating with them

18 in order to try to trace them, and also indicated that the

detectives and Crime Intelligence and even Gauteng assisted

us in order to get more information with regard to who are

21 the convenors and so on, with the photos that were taken

22 from the scene of the 13th where I was addressing the

protestors, and to me that was stage 4.

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

MR MADLANGA SC: Are you telling us that

25 the stages as the police planned them, those stages were

Page 11992

happen before stage 3?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, when

I was talking about the discounting, we were saying now 4 that it was immediately after the Monday and when we were

5 debating what actions which formed the stages, it was said,

6 let's go now and do a cordon and search on the following

7 day. Then the question came, and when we were discussing

8 to say but if we go now, who are the convenors so that we

9 can apply Regulation of Gatherings Act. Whom are we going

10 to arrest? Secondly, what evidence do we have now to link

11 those on the scene with the murder, or is there anyone who

12 has been linked already with the actions that have taken

13 place on Sunday or on the other day. That made the

14 discounting on the immediate cordon and search.

CHAIRPERSON: I understand that. But then later you say, there was – you got information from people arrested and you decided to proceed with the cordon and search, is that right? I'm trying to understand the

19 sequence of the events in this regard.

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as I'm saying, Adv Madlanga, not today, earlier on asked me which attempts did you do to implement stage 6, and I've said the attempts already started from Monday, but not necessarily that we could implement it in the near future.

And as I have said that it was implemented ultimately in

8

9

11

Page 11993

September, but the information towards implementing stage 6

2 started from the 13th.

3 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, I understand. You

4 see, what puzzles me, when were the first attempts made to

5 implement it - implement that stage?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 6 Chairperson, on

7 the 15th.

8 CHAIRPERSON: 15th of August or September?

9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, when the

Provincial Commissioner was said to be called to go to the 10

management forum, we made an application in case we need 11

the authority, because this was made as a contingency, in 12

13 case we need the authority, and those are the dates that we

14 are still working towards implementing -

15 CHAIRPERSON: You see, the difficulty

with that is that the authorisation granted by the 16

Provincial Commissioner is only valid for 24 hours. So it 17

18 doesn't help to get an authority in advance to use later,

19 because it would have expired later. So what concerns me

20 is, I want to know when was it intended to implement the

cordon and search, after stage 3 had been implemented or 21

22 before?

1

7

23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as

24 I'm saying is that it's not, it was not only intended, not

25 dependent, if I may say so, only on the dispersal. Any

Page 11994

other arrests that could have been made linked up with what

2 was happening as a violence, and all that information

3 should be accumulated to be used for stage 6. But then

it's correct to say stage 6, not necessarily that it will 4

5 have to be 3, 4, but it could, in terms of the actions that

6 were taking place, I understand the chronology that the

Chairperson wants me to explain.

8 CHAIRPERSON: I can't understand why you 9 call it stage 6 if it was going to happen before stage 3 is

implemented. That's the first problem I've got. But the

10

11 second, perhaps - I'll put my other problem as well, which

12 I've already put to you, but I'll repeat it. The other

13 problem I've got, is this. It doesn't help to get an

14 authorisation in advance from a Provincial Commissioner to

15 use when you get information, if you get information down

16 the line, because - except if you get the information very

17 quickly, because in terms of the act - and it's not the

18 Regulation Gatherings Act, it's another act - in terms of

19 the act any authorisation granted is only valid for 24

hours, so it becomes stale, do you follow? So those are my

21 two difficulties. Perhaps you can help me.

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

22 [11:02] MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I

agree with you, and hence it was ultimately implemented in

24 September. The one that we make here, it was in case when

25 we need to implement it, because at that stage we were

Page 11995

still checking and getting information because of the

Provincial Commissioner being at, going at a meeting, and

the Chairperson is correct, section 13(7) of the Police Act

is very clear, as the Chairperson is saying.

CHAIRPERSON: I think we can resume this

6 debate after we've taken the tea adjournment, which we'll

now take for 15 minutes.

[COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMEST

[11:39] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission will resume.

10 Major-General, you're still under oath.

> WILLIAM MPEMBE: s.u.o.

12 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Madlanga.

13 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MADLANGA SC (CONTD.):

14 Thank you, Mr Chairman. General, may I take you to page

11187, 1-1-1-8-7, of the transcript, your testimony in

chief. It's day 104, and I will read from line 22 at that

17

page, all the way down to line 10, page 11189. This is

what you say. "There was also a proposal, Chairperson,

that was said that can we consider starting with a cordon

20 and search to disarm those members, to disarm the

21 protesters, not members. With regard to the cordon and

22 search, I will take the Commission back to Friday when I

23 was briefed by Brigadier Calitz. There was an illegal

24 gathering which took place of the RDOs and the police

station was informed of Marikana, and those that held that

Page 11996

meeting there, they were not identified as leaders or

anyone who is a convenor. The Commissioner will remember

that it is well-known that there was a march which took

place that the members went to the Lonmin Mine during that

5 Friday, and the leadership element, or the convenors or

6 anyone could not also be identified. I personally spoke

7 with those that I intercepted at the railway mine. I could

8 not know whom I'm talking to, whether he's a convenor or

9 who he is. Chairperson, in the light of this we could not

10 continue to have a cordon and search in the sense that if

11 we want to go and do a cordon and search, whom are we going

12 to arrest, which law are we going to apply, because it is

13 precise that in terms of section 3 of the Regulation of

14 Gatherings Act there must be, you must know who is a convenor. Secondly, it is that it was a well-known fact

16 that they were now well armed and we don't know where they

17 are staying. They were in possession of police radios.

18 They can hear when the police are talking. That might also

give high risk in terms of the police being attacked if

cordon and search has to be done. Chairperson,

strategically an operation of such kind, when you hold it

during the day surely you'll be seen. There will be no

success in terms of arrests and in terms of confiscation of

weapons, and if done during the night, it would pose a

serious threat to the police and even to the protesters

- themselves. In the light of these reasons, Chairperson, it
- was rejected and the cordon and search would not be the 2
- 3 first stage, and it was put as a last stage in terms of a
- 4 plan." Now before I ask you any question on what you say
- here, earlier in the same transcript you mention that this 5
- was a discussion that took place at a briefing session in 6
- 7 the morning of 14 August 2012. Do you accept that?
- 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct
- 9 Chairperson.
- 10 And now, General, if you MR MADLANGA SC:
- 11 say in so many words that a cordon and search was to be a
- 12 last stage in terms of the plan, surely that must mean that
- 13 it would be a stage coming after all the other stages,
- 14 including an arrest in terms of stage 4 of the operational 15
  - plan.
- 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
- 17 Chairperson.
- 18 MR MADLANGA SC: And because in the
- evening of 15 August 2012 you did not know that stage 4 of 19
- 20 the operational plan would take place on the 16th, you could
- 21 not sensibly have applied for a cordon and search in terms
- 22 of stage 6 of the operational plan. That flows naturally
- 23 from what you've just said, correct?
- 24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson,
- 25 it depends on the interpretation of stage 4.

Page 11999

- mention that. Brigadier Van Zyl attended a scene of the
- 13th and that's what I'm referring to. There were exhibits
- that were found that they had to be processed by LCRC. Now
- any other matter that we could have got there, and as I'm
- saying from the 13th, that was the first attempt to work
- 6 towards, first attempt to work towards stage 6, and that
- 7 information we could not disregard it, and that's what I'm
- 8 saying, not per se that stage 6 will be implemented on the
- 9 13th.

14

21

7

9

- 10 MR MADLANGA SC: So General, despite the 11 fact that something approximating stage 4 had already
- 12 commenced on the 14th, stage 6 would still be last. Do you
- 13 stand by that? Stage 6 would still be last.
  - MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as is
- 15 indicated in the plan, correct.
- 16 MR MADLANGA SC: So there is no way
- therefore and this flows naturally from your last 17
- response it could have taken place prior to stage 3,
- because if it were to take place before stage 3, then it
- 20 would not be last.
  - MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, the
- 22 plan also indicate that while after that has happened of
- 23 the 13th, there was still a group that has to be dealt with
- 24 at the mountain, but we could not disregard what has
  - happened on Monday in terms of gathering the information of

Page 11998

- MR MADLANGA SC: General, stage 4 comes 1
- 2 before stage 6, and your evidence says that in terms of the
- 3 operational plan number 6 is going to be last. What other
- 4 interpretation could there be? Last can only be after 4,
- 5 and 4 comes before 6. What other interpretation are you
- talking about? 6

7

- MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, stage
- 4 according to me started from the 13th and I did testify to 8
- 9 say a spontaneous gathering should also be treated as if it
- was legal, and I think we also dealt with that in terms of 10
- paragraph 5.4, which was yesterday, and that's why I'm 11
- 12 saying stage 4 according to me, processing and handling of
- all, any other matters and started also from, started from 13
- 14 the 13th.
- 15 MR MADLANGA SC: General, surely that
- cannot make sense. You say that in the morning of the 14th
- 17 of August 2012 a JOCCOM briefing comes to a conclusion that
- 18 let us defer a cordon and search for a later stage, for it
- 19 to be last, and when it does that, when it says so, it is
- already aware of what had taken place on the 13th. That
- 21 decision is taken regardless of what you say had already
- 22 happened on the 13th. What's your comment to that?
- MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, stage 23
- 24 4 says precisely process arrested protesters and handle

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

crime scene. I did have protesters on the 13th. I did

- Page 12000
- 1 those that have been arrested.
- 2 MR MADLANGA SC: General, I'll repeat my
- 3 question. What you've just said does not answer it. Do
- you accept that from your second-last answer it flows that
- because stage 6 was to be last, it could not have preceded
- 6 stage 3? Yes or no?
  - MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Preceded means
- could not have followed stage 3?
  - MR MADLANGA SC: No, taken place before.
- 10 CHAIRPERSON: Preceding means go before.
- 11 Are you saying that stage 3 is going to take place before
- 12 stage - sorry, are you saying that stage 6 was going to
- 13 take place before stage 3, or was going to take place after
- 14 stage 3? That's the point I think that counsel wants 15 clarity on.
- 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: That stage 3 could
- 17 not have taken place - stage -
- 18 CHAIRPERSON: I made the mistake. The
- question is was stage 6 going to take place before stage 3,
- 20 or after stage 3?
- 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: After stage 6 -
- 22 after stage 3.
- 23 CHAIRPERSON: Someone has got a cell
- 24 phone that's going off and if it's Mr Madlanga, there's
  - nothing we can do about it because he's got to stay and

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

5

16

17

19

18

19

20

1

12

16

17

18

Page 12004

```
Page 12001
    cross-examine, but anybody else, will they please turn it
2
    off, otherwise I should have to do something about them.
3
    Someone perhaps should have answered the phone; maybe it's
4
    an urgent security message for us. Alright, but carry on
5
    now and hope that it wasn't an urgent security message.
           MR MADLANGA SC:
6
                                     Thank you, Mr Chairman.
7
    Now General, if 6 was not, or was to take place after 3, it
8
    must also follow that it would not make sense for an
9
    application for a cordon and search in terms of stage 6 to
10
    be made at a time when the police were not yet aware when
    stage 3 would be implemented. That's just logical. Do you
11
12
    agree?
13
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             I don't agree,
```

14 Chairperson. It depends on the situations, but in this 15 case my question will be based on section 13(7) of the Police Act. 16 17

MR MADLANGA SC: General, the Chairperson - quite correctly, with respect - debated with you the question of the 24-hour period within which a cordon and search must be implemented in terms of the statutory

21 prescripts. Are you suggesting that SAPS could well apply 22 for a cordon and search in terms of stage 6, not even

23 specifying dates and times, not even aware when stage 3,

24 which must take place first, would have been implemented?

25 Is that what you are suggesting? And maybe let me add to

Page 12003 Commissioner to leave for the gathering that you referred

2 to? When was she to leave for that?

3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: She was supposed 4 to leave, or the meeting was supposed to start on the 16th. 5 I don't know exactly when she was supposed to leave, but 6 the plan -

MR MADLANGA SC: Not on the 15th? 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I'm not quite 9 sure, but -

10 Because I'll tell you MR MADLANGA SC:

11 why I say so - please continue, General. 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Thanks, 13 Chairperson. What I'm saying is that we tasked the legal 14 officer to prepare for the application and the legal officer, it's Adv Moolman; she will precisely know what was the circumstances, but that is the reason why the 17 application had to be made, and -

MR MADLANGA SC: She could not have been there on the 16th, General, because on the 16th at past 9 in the morning she's addressing the media back here in Marikana. So it was - and in fact according to what she says in paragraph, I think it's 18 of her statement, she was, on the 15th she was at that gathering and in the evening after she had received a phone call from you she

briefed the National Commissioner there. So at least we

Page 12002

that again a point made by the Chairperson. You apply, you

2 specify dates and times, you do not know when stage 3 is

3 going to be implemented and stage 6 must take place

4 afterwards. What if the dates and times that you specify

5 expire even prior to the implementation of stage 3? The

whole thing is nonsensical. So are you suggesting that 6

7 SAPS could well have applied for a stage 6 cordon and

8 search even if not yet aware when stage 3 would be

9 implemented? Is that what you're suggesting?

[11:59] MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 10 Chairperson, we

11 were dealing with a situation that was fluent and that

anything can happen at any time. Maybe fluent might be a

13 wrong word, but as situation that was -

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

14 CHAIRPERSON: The word you're looking for 15 is fluid.

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, and the Provincial Commissioner was supposed to go to a national management forum. Now the Police Act which I've guoted,

19 it's, she is the only person to approve that. Chairperson,

the approval was, as I stated before, a contingency plan.

21 If we arrive at that time whereby we have to implement

stage 6, then we should implement it. Chairperson, at that

time that was the situation and that's how I have applied

24 my mind.

MR MADLANGA SC: When was the Provincial know on the 15th she's there. On the 16th she's back here.

At least not back here; we are in Centurion now and no

3 longer in Rustenburg, but so she was back at Rustenburg on

4 the 16th.

> MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct

6 Chairperson. What I was alluded to, it was that when the

7 invitation comes that she has to attend the management

8 meeting, we did not know when she will be back, but what I

9 was saying is that that approval was a contingency plan,

10 and also indicates the time as have been alluded to.

11 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Mr Madlanga, slide 12 L82, does that perhaps throw some light on the debate you 13 were having with the witness about the continuing of 14 carrying over information for searches later, the manner in 15 which the stages are described?

MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you. Thank you very much, Commissioner Hemraj. Actually one of my juniors, Adv Wesley, opened it for me. It was right in front of me, but thank you very much. General, can I take you to slide 82? But it actually, this helps to confirm

what after a rather lengthy debate you eventually accepted,

that is 6 would be last and therefore would follow the

23 preceding stages. Look at what this says. It says, "Stage

24 4, process arrested protesters and handle crime scene.

Once the protesters are disarmed and arrested and the area

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

```
Page 12005
                                                                                                                            Page 12007
    is declared safe, the LCRC and detectives are to handle the
                                                                         the application, I think, from -
                                                                     1
                                                                     2
                                                                                MR MADLANGA SC:
 2
    processing of evidence and suspects. Weapons which appear
                                                                                                           Yes, Mr Chairman.
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
 3
     to have blood on them are to be swabbed for forensic
                                                                     3
                                                                                                       There's a covering letter
 4
     testing. Stage 5, intelligence-driven follow-up operations
                                                                     4
                                                                         and there's an affidavit -
                                                                     5
 5
     to arrest at places of residence. The detectives and/or
                                                                                MR MADI ANGA SC:
                                                                                                           By Brigadier Calitz -
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
 6
    crime intelligence will follow up on information gained
                                                                     6
                                                                                                       - signed by Brigadier
 7
                                                                     7
    from interviewing suspects or intelligence received with
                                                                         Calitz and countersigned by the witness, and there's also
                                                                     8
                                                                         an annexure indicating the areas covered by the
8
    regard to suspects linked to murders or to the whereabouts
 9
                                                                     9
     of the stolen firearms taken from the murdered mine
                                                                         authorisation.
10
    security and police officials. Stage 6, cordon and search
                                                                    10
                                                                                MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                           Yes, yes, Mr Chairman.
                                                                    11
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
11
     of hostels. In order to complete the disarming process,"
                                                                                                       Yes, sorry, I said the
12
     and that can only be the disarming process dealt with in
                                                                    12
                                                                         affidavit by Brigadier Calitz was countersigned by the
13
     the stages, "in the Marikana area, the Karee and Wonderkop
                                                                    13
                                                                         witness. I'm wrong. It's the actual letter to the
14
     Hostels will have cordon and search operations executed to
                                                                         Provincial Commissioner that includes the, which annexes
     remove any further dangerous weapons in order to stabilise
                                                                    15
                                                                         the application; that's signed by the witness on page 2 of
15
                                                                    16
                                                                         the bundle.
16
     the area," and I was, or my attention was also drawn to a
                                                                    17
17
     paragraph in Colonel Scott's statement, which is dated 19
                                                                                MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                           Thank you, Mr Chairman.
18
     November 2012, and it's - so long I can say GGG, I'll give
                                                                    18
                                                                         Just a second, please. General, you say that -
19
     you the number just now.
                                                                    19
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                       The General is still
20
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Paragraph number, Mr
                                                                    20
                                                                         looking for the document. I think let's give him a chance
21
    Madlanga?
                                                                    21
                                                                         to find it and then when he's - have you got it now?
22
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                    22
                                      4.1 to 3, Mr Chairman.
                                                                                MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                   Chairperson, I did
23
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                    23
                                  Thank you.
                                                                         find it.
24
                                                                    24
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      4.1, 4.2, 4.3, and it's
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                       So counsel can now ask you
25
    GGG39, Commissioners. I will not read that, but also it
                                                                    25
                                                                         the question.
                                                        Page 12006
                                                                                                                            Page 12008
                                                                                MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
    sets out the same sequencing. As I indicated, you did
                                                                     1
                                                                                                                  Correct,
 2
    accept eventually that stage 6 was to be last, so it was to
                                                                     2
                                                                         Chairperson.
 3
    follow the arrests in terms of stage 4, and also even
                                                                     3
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      Alright.
 4
    follow stage 3, the dispersal action. Now can I take you
                                                                     4
                                                                                MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                          General, is there
 5
    to your application for a cordon and search. Copies have
                                                                         anywhere where you can demonstrate to this Commission that
6
    been handed up to the Commissioners -
                                                                         despite the fact that at a JOCCOM meeting, morning of the
                                                                     6
 7
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                Is this a document that has
                                                                     7
                                                                         14th of August 2012, it had been decided that stage 6 would
    not yet been given an exhibit number?
                                                                     8
8
                                                                         come last, and despite the fact that the stages that
 9
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                     9
                                    Yes, Mr Chairman.
                                                                         preceded, excluding those of course of negotiation, showing
10
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                So I think it will be
                                                                    10
                                                                         of force, and so on, the stages that precede, it had not
    HHH18, but I also say this with fear and trembling and look
11
                                                                    11
                                                                         yet taken place, an application should nonetheless - an
12
    towards Ms Pillay. Is that right, Ms Pillay?
                                                                    12
                                                                         application for a cordon and search should nonetheless
13
           MS PILLAY:
                                                                    13
                             That's correct, Chair.
                                                                         still be made as a contingency matter - measure, I'm sorry.
14
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                Thank you. So the cordon
                                                                    14
                                                                         Is there any record somewhere that shows us that such a
15
    and search application?
                                                                    15
                                                                         decision was taken?
16
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                    16
                                                                                MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                    Yes, Mr Chairman.
                                                                                                                  Chairperson, I did
17
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                Which is, in fact it's a
                                                                    17
                                                                         testify about the problem of the minutes of the 14th and
18
    bundle of documents which - but I take it they can be
                                                                    18
                                                                         this, and then again it's the question of now today I say
19
    paginated, but we'll call the whole thing exhibit HHH18.
                                                                    19
                                                                         for stage 6 we did not know when, and hence we made the
20
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                    Yes, Mr Chairman.
                                                                         application, because we were dealing with a situation that
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                It's the cordon and search
21
                                                                    21
                                                                         we could, we could be implementing stage 6 at any time, and
    application and other documents, which include the actual
                                                                    22
                                                                         depending on the [inaudible], as you have already said it.
    authorisation issued by the Provincial Commissioner in
                                                                    23
                                                                                MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                          Was this decision to
24 terms of section 13(7) of the South African Police Services
                                                                         bring this, or make this contingency application, was it
    Act, and always a covering memorandum from Adv Moolman and
                                                                         taken at JOCCOM briefing or meeting?
```

Page 12012

3

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, it

was discussed at that JOCCOM meeting, based on the reasons,

or on the circumstance that the Provincial Commissioner

4 might also go to the meeting, but the reason why, it was

5 the time when we were debating, because we were still

concerned about the carrying of weapons by the protesters 6

7 at that stage, and then I said that why it was debated, it

was because of what has happened on Monday and the carrying 8

9 of weapons by the protesters.

10 CHAIRPERSON: We haven't seen - we 11 haven't had handed in as exhibits, or as an exhibit, the minutes of the meeting of the 14th, as far as I understand, 12 13 the JOCCOM meeting. Am I correct in saying that? Perhaps

14 Mr Mathibedi could tell us what's happened to those minutes

and why we haven't got them? Mr Mathibedi, it's clear from

exhibit L that when exhibit L was drafted, the minutes must 16

have been available because there are detailed slides, or 17

18 detailed slides here dealing with what was decided on the

19 14th. So I would have thought, unless I'm misreading the

20 situation, the minutes must have been available. Now where

21 are they? It's not on the police hard drive, as I

22 understand it. The witness doesn't know where they are.

23 It may well be an important document for us. So -

24 MR MATHIBEDI SC: Mr Chairman, can I get

25 back on that aspect after lunch? Page 12009 taken in the morning of the 14th of August?

> 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson,

whether it's recorded on, in the minutes as a decision, I

don't know at this stage, but it was debated in that

5 meeting and it was also raised in that meeting, because I

6 don't have the minutes now which I can say yes, it is

7 recorded as a decision, but what I know, it was debated on

8 that meeting because actually we were debating as to

whether can we go now and disarm the protesters; can we put

10 it as stage 1, and I think that's what is indicated in my

11 earlier evidence.

12 [12:19] MR MADLANGA SC: You keep emphasising it

13 having been debated and then you say you do not know if it

was recorded as a decision. What I want to establish as a 14

15 matter of fact - because we don't want to be confused at

16 the end - what I want to establish as a matter of fact is

17 whether you are saying it was decided, it was actually decided let us lodge an application as a contingency

19 measure for a cordon and search, just in case when we get

20 there the Provincial Commissioner is not around. Was that

21 decided at the meeting of the 14th in the morning?

22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.

23 Chairperson, since it was debated on that day.

24 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Was it decided at

this meeting when the application would be brought and for

Page 12010

CHAIRPERSON: Yes, please do. I would 1

2 appreciate it if that was done as a matter of urgency,

3 thank you.

4 MR MADLANGA SC: You said at that

5 meeting, so you must be - and you said this, the

application, contingency application for a cordon and 6

7 search was discussed at that meeting. You are referring to

8 the meeting of the 14th?

9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct

Chairperson. When the options were debated in terms of the 10

plan, how to start, based on the circumstances and when 11

12 looking at section 13 of the Police Act that the only

13 person who can approve the application is the Provincial

14 Commissioner, the reason that were mentioned in the act,

15 that's the one that I'm referring to, and then on, when we

16 were debating that and that's where then the issue of a

17 contingency application be put in place in the case when we

18 have to go to stage 6 and if the Provincial Commissioner

19 she's not available, we can proceed.

20 MR MADLANGA SC: And was the decision on 21 the 14th in the morning, was the decision that let us lodge

an application with the Provincial Commissioner as a

contingency measure for a cordon and search, just in case

24 she might not be there when we want to bring the

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

application? Are you saying that's the decision that was

2

4

5

14

what period it would be brought?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I

3 cannot precisely say that but it was, Adv Moolman was

tasked to prepare the application and I think she could be

probably in a better position to say when precisely and -

6 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: I understand that.

7 The thrust of the police strategy, when would it be carried

8 out? When was it intended? Was it discussed at the

9 meeting of the 14th when it was intended that this might be

10

carried out, given the very small window period you have,

11 24 hours?

12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.

13 Chairperson.

> COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: And what was the decision that was taken? When were you going to apply for

15 16 it, and for what period? 17

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson,

18 precisely with the times I'm not going to be precise on the

19 times, but there was a time where we also considered to

have stage 3 on Wednesday, and if we were to implement it

on Wednesday, we also had a huge number of members and

that, because we were considering to implement it on

23 Wednesday, the dispersal process, and there was also a time 24 where we were saying - and the situation did change when I

met with the union leaders on Wednesday.

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

RealTime Transcriptions

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

2

3

4

5

6 7

8

9

10

11 12

13

14

15

16

17

18

21

the Commission about that.

made there in terms of -

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTI

you're saying?

COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:

Page 12015

Page 12013 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: The possibility 1 that you might implement stage 3 on Wednesday, the 15th, was 2 3 that discussed at the morning, the 14th morning JOCCOM 4 meeting as well? 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I know it was discussed, but I just wanted maybe to check 6 7 whether was it precisely on the 14th or maybe on the other day, on the other day, if that, I could confirm. But as a 8 9 matter of fact there was a stage where, Chairperson, that 10 we were considering to disperse on Wednesday. CHAIRPERSON: 11 When did you decide not to proceed on Wednesday? When did you abandon or defer the 12 idea of implementing stage 3 on the Wednesday? 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 14 Chairperson, it is 15 when I met the union and the management on Wednesday and what I wanted to check precisely, it's, I, it's whether it 16 was on Wednesday or Tuesday where we actually deferred the, 17 18 the what -19 CHAIRPERSON: You attended the meeting 20 according to your original statement, para 33, with the 21 unions at about 2PM, 14:00 as you would say, on the 15th, 22 but you'd already on the previous day at 8:30PM, 20:30, on 23 the Tuesday evening arranged a meeting with the unions. So 24 that's paragraph 31 of your original statement. So what's 25 the position? When did you, you say on the - will the

CHAIRPERSON: Yes, but you see, what you told us in your original statement was the following, that on the Tuesday evening at 8:30PM you arranged through the mine management that you'd have a meeting the following day 5 with the management and the two trade union presidents. 6 What you then tell us in paragraph 32 of your original 7 statement was the next morning at 6 o'clock, that's the 8 morning of the 15th, Wednesday the 15th at 6 o'clock, there 9 was a JOCCOM briefing. A decision was taken to continue 10 with the negotiations, and then you go on to say that Brigadier Pretorius informed you during the course of the 11 12 morning that the representatives of the protesters advised 13 their lawyer wanted to meet with you and requested your 14 telephone number. We don't have to go on about that. Then 15 you had the meeting with the unions and the management at 2PM on Wednesday afternoon, the 15th. Clearly by that time already there was no question of implementing stage 3 on Wednesday. So in fact it would have been inconsistent. I 19 would have thought, with the decision made at 8:30 on 20 Tuesday evening, to have a meeting with the union 21 presidents on the Wednesday and the management of Lonmin. 22 It would have been inconsistent with that decision to have 23 had an implementation of stage 3 on the Wednesday, but as 24 far as we can see from your statements the only JOCCOM 25 meeting that you speak about on the Wednesday is the one on

Page 12014 minutes, if we can ever find them, of the meeting of the 14th indicate that it was planned to implement stage 3 on Wednesday the 15th? I understand you haven't seen the 3 minutes, but I mean I take it if the decision was made on 4

Page 12016 the 15th - sorry, the one at 6AM to which you refer in para 32, and as far as JOCCOM meetings the previous day, or as far as a JOCCOM meeting on the previous day is concerned, the only mention we have of that is in your affidavit, or your original statement, which starts in paragraph 23, talks about a meeting on the morning of Tuesday the 14th, and this statement is rather full, paragraph 23 and following, quotes a mission statement that was adopted by the JOCCOM, set out Lieutenant-Colonel Scott's proposals for the strategy, which was approved by everybody, sets out the six-stage plan that was adopted. I find it astonishing that a statement with all this detail could have been prepared in the absence of the minutes, but perhaps there's an explanation for that. But what I want to ask you is this; would Adv Moolman - I think she's a captain - would Adv Moolman be able to give evidence on this? Was she present at the meeting on the Tuesday? You see, what's been put to me by Adv Hemraj that I'll put to you in a moment, but the further question I want to ask you is was Brigadier Pretorius at the meeting on the 14th, the Tuesday JOCCOM meeting? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, with my earlier testimony it was that Brigadier Seboloke informed me, because Brigadier Pretorius could not have

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

the Tuesday the 14th, that stage 3 would be implemented on 5 Wednesday the 15th, I would have expected that to be in the 6 7 minutes, surely. Would you agree with me on that? 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 9 Chairperson, that's why I'm saying also if I can get any other documentations that can also show that we would 10 implement stage 3 on Wednesday. That's what also earlier 11 on I indicated that there was a time at one stage where we 12 were also saying we can implement the dispersal process on 13 Wednesday. I wanted also to get, other than those minutes 14 I wanted to get any other evidence that I can present to 15 16 Are you saying 17 you'd like to have access to documents that are not before 18 us at present to enable to check these facts? Is that what 19 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Others might be 21 here. I just wanted to check the meeting of Wednesday 22 after I met the union leaders, Wednesday, if it is also 23 24 here, we can check on that whether was it the decision not 24 taken over by then, so Brigadier Seboloke was supposed to

3

15

17

18

19

20

21

23

Page 12019

Page 12017

hand that, and I think it's what the Chairperson asked Adv

Mathibedi to get that explanation. 2

3 CHAIRPERSON: And Adv Moolman, Captain

4 Moolman, was she at the meeting on the 14th?

5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.

Chairperson, because she was always there. 6

7 CHAIRPERSON: Now the next point I want 8 to put to you is put to me by Adv Hemraj - it's her point,

9 not mine, but I gratefully adopt it. If one looks at

paragraph 23 and 24 and 25 and 26, 27, of your original 10

affidavit, there's a full discussion of what happened, was 11

12 discussed at the meeting of the 14th. Nothing is said about

13 any decision to apply for a cordon and search authorisation

14 from the Provincial Commissioner. Nothing is said about a

possible implementation of stage 3 on the Wednesday. Can 15

16 you explain that?

17

18

19

20

10

12

13

14

15

16 17

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, there could not be any other explanation, but what I put here, it is precisely how we were also planning in terms of putting the plan to disperse the crowd. To say precisely why it's

21 not mentioned here, I would not have that explanation.

22 CHAIRPERSON: You see, there's another

23 point that flows from the point I've just put to you, and

that's at the top of page 9, part of paragraph 23. You say 24

25 that "What was an operational strategy which was considered also discussed in terms of when I gave him feedback about

the meeting that took place, because in the morning he was

not there, but that also could be filtered in terms of,

could have made an influence in terms of what we were

5 intending to do, and I did give him a feedback of saying

6 that we were intending to do a cordon and search and then 7 we also have to intend to then, to say if the Provincial

8 Commissioner is not there, what can we do, and I remember

9 when we spoke about it and we even spoke about the

10 resources, and there was also, there was also an attempt to

11 get the resources for Wednesday, and this is what I wanted

12 to bring to the Commissioner to say that there was a time

where we also wanted to disperse on Wednesday, and there

14 were also attempts that were made to do that on Wednesday.

CHAIRPERSON: The proposal which was rejected, as I read you at the top of page 9 of your first

statement, all those approaching the koppie were to be

searched and disarmed, and those already on the koppie

encircled and disarmed.

20 [12:38] That wouldn't have been covered by the cordon and

21 search that was applied for because the cordon and search

22 applied for didn't include the area that was the subject of

23 the application and was the subject of the authorisation

24 ultimately granted, didn't include the koppie. It in fact

simply included the hostels and the adjacent informal

Page 12018

included this; the protesters would be prevented from 1

2 gathering at the koppie armed. All those approaching the

3 koppie were to be searched and disarmed, and those already

4 on the koppie encircled and disarmed. The strategy was

5 considered not feasible." That was discussed and

6 considered and rejected at that stage because it was not

7 feasible because there weren't sufficient resources to

8 implement it, but the other decision which you say was

9 taken to apply for a cordon and search authorisation from

the Provincial Commissioner under section 13(7) of the SA

11 Police Services Act isn't even mentioned.

COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: General, but the point being that what is in this paragraph is what was discussed, was disarming of the strikers as they came towards the koppie. There's no discussion mentioned here about searching, cordoning, searching, disarming those strikers already in their homes. That's the distinction

18 that we wanted to draw with this paragraph. 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Probably why it couldn't appear here is that we already decided that it 21 should be stage, it should be number 6, the last stage, 22 because what I indicated here is that we were debating in

terms of where to start to approach the situation. I need

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

also to state that on the 14th there was a time where I also

met General Annandale when he arrived from Pretoria, and we

Page 12020

settlement, as appears from the maps which are annexed to 2

the application. Is that right?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.

4 Chairperson. Maybe we are talking about two different

5 things here. I understand now, because I did speak about

6 the options that we considered, and that option is not the

7 cordon and search. The Chairperson is correct, as you

8 pointed out. It was an option which we were discussing in

the ward. Cordon and search, when it was discussed, it was

10 discussed as to whether should it be implemented

11 immediately or not, and that is also, was one of the other

12 options. But the Chairperson is correct to say to make a

13 filtering line to the koppie, that was not cordon and

14 search, I agree.

> CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry we've taken over your cross-examination for a bit, but I trust you'll forgive us and proceed.

MR MADLANGA SC: I'm actually very happy with the takeover, Mr Chairman. General, along the same lines as what the Chairman touched on, one of the people who were closely involved in what was happening there is General Annandale. He has already testified. Nowhere, nowhere whatsoever does he mention a contingency plan, or

24 application rather for a cordon and search. Does that

surprise you?

2

2

3

4

2012. Do you see that?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:

she is the one that also prepared the documentation, and as

MR MADLANGA SC:

CHAIRPERSON:

during the lunch adjournment.

Page 12023

Yes, please.

And we'll get the copies

	,				
1	Page 12021 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, for a				
2	Provide the second seco				
3	•				
3 4	about it, but what I will say is that General Annandale was				
5	not in the meeting in the morning because he did go back on				
6	the 13th, he arrived back on the 14th, but when he arrived I				
7	remembered also talking to him about it.				
-	MR MADLANGA SC: But if the application				
8	was in progress, he would have been aware of the fact that				
9	there is a contingency application for a cordon and search,				
10	but he still does not mention it in his testimony. In				
11	particular that is a contingency application, but an				
12	application to pursue stage 6 of the plan. Nowhere does he				
13	mention that.				
14	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I				
15	don't know why General Annandale didn't mention it, but I				
16	know for a fact that he knows that Captain Moolman, Adv				
17	Moolman was tasked to prepare the application, and we				
18	should also have an approval as a contingency; in the case				
19	that we have to proceed to stage 3, we have an authority.				
20	MR MADLANGA SC: Colonel Scott was at				
21	that meeting, the meeting of the morning of 14 August 2012,				
22	not so?				
23	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,				
24	Chairperson.				
25	MR MADLANGA SC: We, the evidence				
	Page 12022				
1	leaders, have been furnished with a 149-page statement by				
2	Colonel Scott, and I've just confirmed from my learned				
3	friends behind me that it's a final statement, and I do not				
4	at this stage have a hardcopy. It will be circulated and				

```
4
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Yes, Mr Chairman.
5
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 So this will be exhibit
    HHH19 -
6
7
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Yes.
8
                                 Affidavit, Adv Moolman.
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                     Yes, Mr Chairman, thank
9
           MR MADLANGA SC:
10
    you.
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Captain. I mustn't deprive
11
    her of her military, of her paramilitary rank. Captain
12
    Moolman, HHH19.
13
14
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     This is what she says,
    paragraphs 3 and 4, "On Thursday, 16 August 2012 at 5AM I
    arrived at the JOC to prepare the required documentation in
16
17
    regard to a cordon and search operation in terms of section
    13(7) of the South African Police Act, 68 of 1995, on
19
    instruction of the overall commander, Major-General Mpembe,
20
    and also to attend the daily morning JOC meeting." That's
21
    3. 4, "Due to a lack of office equipment in the JOC I
    prepared the cordon and search documentation and conducted
22
23
    other administrative duties in a separate office some
24
    distance away from the JOC." She says nothing about this
    being something that flowed from a decision that had been
                                                       Page 12024
     taken at a meeting, at the morning meeting of 14 August
 1
```

at this stage have a hardcopy. It will be circulated and 5 handed up as an exhibit, Mr Chairman, but would it surprise you if I tell you that even in that very detailed statement 6 7 Colonel Scott, who is narrating, or giving a narrative on 8 what happened, amongst others, at the meeting of the 14th 9 August, and despite the fact that that's a very lengthy 10 statement, he does not mention this contingency application 11 for a cordon and search in terms of stage 3. Does that 12 surprise you? 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, my 14 only answer is I don't know why he hasn't mentioned it, but 15 Brigadier Calitz knows about it. He was in that meeting. 16 He was also tasked, along with Adv Moolman, and they can 17 also testify to what I'm talking about.

Brigadier Calitz's statement, but I don't have it readily

at hand. I have Captain Moolman's one dated 30 August

2012, and this is all she says about the application, "On

Thursday 16," this is at paragraph 3. Copies will be made

I have had sight of

Should we give it an

I've said, when I spoke to her also she could have maybe 6 asked any other thing if she could not understand. 7 CHAIRPERSON: We know that the document was signed by her on the 16th and the covering letter was 9 also signed by you on the 16th. Did she prepare 10 documentation on the previous day, the 15th, also for a cordon and search, or was there only one cordon and search 11 12 application, the one made on the 16th? 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Is the Chairperson 14 referring to prior - the one that was implemented, which 15 she also prepared, it is the one that was -16 CHAIRPERSON: - implemented, I take it 17 was in September. We're not talking about that. 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, okay. 19 CHAIRPERSON: We've got a - the one that's before us is exhibit HHH18. That's signed by the 21 Commissioner, Provincial Commissioner on the 16th. It 22 relates to, it's also - in the same bundle is a covering 23 letter you signed and she, which I think is also the 16th, 24 isn't it? The first document here is a letter which is dated the 15th at the top, but is signed by you. I'm not

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

exhibit number in anticipation?

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

CHAIRPERSON:

MR MADLANGA SC:

18

19

21

22

23

Chairperson, but

Page 12028

Page 12025

sure if it's actually signed on the 15th, because then

- 2 attached to it there's an affidavit by Brigadier Calitz,
- 3 which was signed on the 16th at 8 o'clock in the morning,
- 4 and then there is a letter dated, described as an
- 5 information note, dated the 16th August, signed on behalf of
- 6 Captain Moolman by somebody else, and then there's the
- 7 authorisation itself, signed by the Provincial Commissioner
- 8 on the 16th. Now what I'm asking you is, is this bundle of
- 9 documents that we have, is this the only cordon and search
- 10 application that you know of that was made in respect of
- 11 Marikana in August, or was there an earlier one that was
- 12 prepared and processed and signed and so forth, which fell
- 13 away on an earlier date?

14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,

15 Chairperson. I also wanted just at the authorisation

16 itself to do some corrections there, because you could see

17 that they said 16th day, they say Wednesday -

18 CHAIRPERSON: - [inaudible] but it's

apparently signed on the 16th by the Commissioner, and this

20 is what Captain Moolman says in her affidavit. There was

21 only one application in August?

22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.

23 Chairperson.

19

25

1

7

24 CHAIRPERSON: And now, and it was done on

the morning of the 16th. So what happened to the

have before us, which is an exhibit HHH18, and you

- explained to us that the idea was to apply for an
- authorisation on a contingency basis in case the situation
- was reached where stage 3 be implemented and you then
- wanted to proceed with the following stages. That was it.
- 6 That's my understanding, and there's a possibility that the
- 7 Provincial Commissioner would not be available to sign the
- 8 necessary authorisation because she was going to a
- 9 management meeting of the police. I pointed out to you
- 10 that the covering letter which you signed was dated the
- 11 15th, but annexed to it was an affidavit by Brigadier
- 12 Calitz, deposed to on the morning of the 16th at 8AM, and
- 13 that the information note attached to it, prepared by
- 14 Captain Moolman and signed on her behalf, was also dated
- 15 the 16th, that's the Thursday, and the authorisation itself
- was signed on the 16th by the Commissioner, who at that
- 17 stage was no longer away at the management forum because
- that had been on the 15th and she'd returned by then. So I
- 19 asked you whether that didn't mean that the story about the
- application being brought on a contingency basis to deal
- 21 with the contingency that she mightn't be there when the
- 22 authorisation was required fell away, and the further point
- 23 that was made - I'm not sure if I made it to you directly
- 24 just before we adjourned - was that in any event you could
  - only get an authorisation for 24 hours, and the one applied

Page 12026

- contingency? The Provincial Commissioner was back. She
- 2 was at the management forum meeting on the 15th. So this
- 3 whole contingency story falls to the ground. Go think
- 4 about that. We'll take the lunch adjournment now and you
- 5 can give us the answer at - we'll start again at half past
- 6 1 or as soon thereafter as we can assemble.

[COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES1

- The Commission resumes. 8 [13:35] CHAIRPERSON:
- 9 You're still under oath, Major-General.
- 10 WILLIAM MPEMBE: s.u.o.

11 CHAIRPERSON: We have here a statement

- 12 that's been put on the table by Susanna Elizabeth Moolman,
- 13 who is the captain to whom reference has been made, and I
- think we agreed this should be exhibit HHH19. Mr Madlanga, 14
- 15 would you wish to - oh, I gave you something to think
- about. Major-General, I asked you to think about something 16
- 17 before we adjourned. Are you able to give an answer to the
- 18 question I put to you?
- 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
- 20 Chairperson. I would request the Chairperson to remind me
- 21 so that I should be exact on it.
- 22 CHAIRPERSON: What I put to you was that
- you said that only one application was made for an
- 24 authorisation in terms of section 13(7) of the South

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

African Police Service Act, and that was the one that we

- for in terms of covering letter, the heading of your
- covering letter was from noon on the Wednesday till
- midnight on the evening of Thursday. Anyway, those are the
- various factors I put to you and I asked you whether that
- didn't indicate that the contingency story had fallen away.
- 6 So what's your answer to that? I'm sorry you didn't have
- 7 the - yes, I'm not sure if I've put it to you, but I put it
- 8 to you now, she'd come back to Marikana by then; she'd left
- the management meeting on the Wednesday evening already and
- 10 come back to Marikana. So anyway, that was the series of
- 11 facts I put to you. I'm sorry you didn't have the full
- lunchtime to think about them, because you couldn't 13 remember the question, but I've now repeated them to you.
- 14 Are you able to answer?

15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, on

16 the authorisation, as you pointed out, there is a mistake

- 17 of the 16th, the day, then it brackets it's Wednesday, that
- 18 I wanted to, maybe we should also correct it, and then says
- 19 until the 17th day, that is Thursday. So maybe it's to say
- 20 Thursday -
- 21 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, as you correctly point
- 22 out, Wednesday was actually the 15th -
  - MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes.
- 24 CHAIRPERSON: - and Thursday was the 16th.
- That's the day when 34 people were killed, and there's that

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119 RealTime Transcriptions Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

23

Page 12031

mistake, but fortunately the actually day is mentioned and prepare this application, bearing in mind that she arrived 2 not just the date, so I take it the day is right. Is that 2 there 5 o'clock in the morning to do so? 3 3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: correct? On the 16th. 4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The date. 4 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: You instructed her 5 CHAIRPERSON: You say the date is right, to prepare the application on the 16th? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: not the day? 6 Yes 6 7 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, the date, COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: At what time, Sir? 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I don't remember 8 Chairperson, not the day, because it says on the 16th the 9 9 day, then they say in brackets Wednesday, and it ties up probably what time which I spoke to her, but it was on the with what I said, there was a time where we also 10 16th. 10 11 11 contemplate to have a cordon and search on Wednesday, and COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: She says in 12 12 that time there was a time where the Provincial paragraph 3 that she arrived at the JOC at 5 o'clock in the 13 Commissioner could have been still, because it was not 13 morning to prepare this, so you would have spoken to her 14 clear whether she will also be with us on that, on what, on 14 some time before 5 o'clock in the morning on the 16th? 15 the, on Thursday, whether we thought that she will still be 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, there at the management forum, but as the Chairperson says, then 16 16 were times when we were arriving early in the morning and she was back. But what I'm also saying is that Adv Moolman 17 17 also leaving early. It could have been in the early 18 also, might also shed some more light on this, whether it. 18 morning of Thursday, or maybe on the late of the 15th, but 19 was it the first one that she had to do or was it also the 19 what I'm saying is that the instruction was also given to 20 second one contingency, following the Chairperson's 20 me and we were always reporting very early with Adv 21 question that I know of the applications. 21 Moolman, but I will never be precise about the time. And 22 CHAIRPERSON: 22 What I've put to you, I've also the date, I think she could help me in terms of saying 23 23 got a problem about that too because if you look at when precisely, but the instruction was given by me. 24 24 Brigadier Calitz's affidavit, which is part of exhibit COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Then the 25 HHH18, in para 1 he says, "Application is hereby made for instruction for the actual search period could only have Page 12030 Page 12032 authority in terms of section 13(7) of the act to conduct a been from the 16th onwards. 1 2 cordon and search operation at the Wonderkop and Karee Mine 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct. 3 hostels and adjacent squatter camp on Wednesday, 15 August, 3 Chairperson. 4 from 12 noon, to 16 August at 12." So as far as the CHAIRPERSON: What I can't understand is 5 affidavit by Calitz is concerned, both the date and the day if it was decided on the 14th to apply for cordon and search 6 are correct. authorisation, and if there was this problem that the 6 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I 7 Provincial Commissioner was going to be away - we know she agree there is some confusion on this documentation and the was away on the 15th - why the Captain wasn't, and you said 8 8 9 9 same statement that the Chairperson is referring was there was only one application prepared and it was this 10 certified on the 16th, and which it gives a further 10 one. What I can't understand is why, if you are correct 11 confusion, but what I was answering the Chairperson, it was 11 and this decision was made on the 14th to apply for this 12 only relating to the authority that was a legal 12 authorisation, why the Captain wasn't told on the 14th 13 13 documentation at that stage. please prepare the documents, let's get the Provincial 14 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: 14 Commissioner to sign them now, today, the 14th, because General, if you 15 look at Captain Moolman's statement, if you look at 15 she's not going to be around tomorrow; we may be paragraph 3 - have you got it in front of you? It's 16 16 implementing stage 3 tomorrow, in fact we are proposing to 17 exhibit HHH19. Do you have a copy? If you look at the 17 implement stage 3 tomorrow, so we want as soon as the 18 third line in paragraph 3 on the first page where she says 18 dispersal has been done and people have been arrested and 19 that she prepared the application on the instructions of information has been received, we want to immediately go 20 the overall commander, Major-General Mpembe. You see that, and search the houses in this whole area covered by the 21 General? 21 authorisation. But that didn't happen. So I have great, I 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 22 must tell you I have great difficulty in understanding the Chairperson. 23 23 suggestion that this was a contingency application. -COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: So you instructed 24 waiting to give us the answer. Sorry, I was discussing, my her - or let me ask you, when did you instruct her to colleague was putting a point to me; we were discussing it, ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

14

15

17

18

19

20

21

22

9

10 11

1

12

Page 12033

but we're being discourteous to you, you're waiting to give

2 the answer. I'm sorry.

3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I

4 might make a request that maybe Captain Moolman should come

5 with her computer and she might also shed more light on

this matter because as you were asking me earlier on, is it 6

7 only, or it is the application that I know of which has

passed you, which I said to the Chairperson it's correct -8

CHAIRPERSON: I asked you that for a specific reason, then you gave me the answer that there was

only one. Do you want to change that evidence?

12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, I don't want

13 to change it, but what I'm saying is if she comes she might

14 shed more light and maybe the computer also that she has

15 used, it might also shed more light to us to say whether

was it the first one or not, because the only one that I 16

know, it was this one and that also I did give her 17

18 instruction. But as I'm saying, and as I've said, I'm not

19 precisely sure of the date and the time because I was also,

20 I was always with her with whatever I was doing.

21 CHAIRPERSON: I see she was in fact there

22 from the 13th, she says in her affidavit -

23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.

24 CHAIRPERSON: - that she was requested to

25 come to Marikana from the 13th, so she was in attendance

Page 12034

then. Yes, well perhaps the way to do it is it might be

2 possible to have a statement be prepared from her which

3 deals with the matter and which may answer these questions,

4 in which case it won't be necessary for her to give

5 evidence. I'm rather anxious to keep the number of

witnesses down to those we really need to give oral 6

evidence and cross-examine. It may be that she can produce 7

8 a statement which can just be handed in and which, you

9 know, patently correct in the light of the other material

10 we will get. But anyway, I suggest that I should really be

speaking not to you, but to the counsel appearing for the 11

police service, that they can take that proposal from you, 13 as amended by me, onboard and do what's necessary, and then

we can proceed that way. But obviously your request that 14

15 further information be received from her is a sensible and

reasonable on in the circumstances and I'm sure that could 16

17 be dealt with.

18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Thanks,

19 Chairperson.

20 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: May I just enquire

21 what prompted you, General, to give her the instruction to

prepare this application either in the late hours of the

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

15th or the early hours of the 16th? What prompted you to

24 give that instruction?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, what Page 12035

prompted me, it was the question of - which I need also to

2 explain in detail. If we look in terms of the stages, it

3 was that the people are still there and we also wanted to

4 process those weapons, not necessarily that it has to

follow each other. So what I was saying, that I did

6 testify that on the 15th there was also a contemplation of

7 implementing stage 3. Then implementing stage 3 and with

8 all other information that we have obtained from the

9 arrested persons, which it could be either stage 4 and also

10 under stage 5, could help us to do cordon and search. That

11 is actually also what prompted me.

> CHAIRPERSON: - to add something?

13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson,

I'm sorry that -

CHAIRPERSON: That's alright, if you want to add something, you're obviously free to do so. I've got a follow-up question, if you haven't got something you want to add.

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I feel at this stage, even before going to lunch, maybe that I should talk more about the stages. Maybe I think also that the stages are also causing the confusion to this

23 matter, and as I indicated earlier to the question of Adv

24 Madlanga, stage 4 is not only dependent on the dispersal of

those that are at the koppie. I just wanted to emphasise

Page 12036

1 that.

[13:55] Even when the scene happened, like the one of Mr

Twala, to me that could be falling under stage 4 and stage

5 at the same time, and also the incident which I quoted of

5 Monday, to me it can also fall under stage 4 to stage 5,

6 because stage 4 says process arrested protesters and handle

7 crime scene. Chairperson, my understanding of the stages,

8 it's a normal police work. For example, we can do cordon

9 and search even if we didn't disperse people, as long as we

10 have got an intelligence that says these people are there,

and then we can do it, and also stage 4 is not only 11

12 dependent on stage 3, because we can go, because it's a

13 normal day-to-day policing activities that has to take

14 place, because I felt that I need to explain this so that

15 it must not necessarily mean that you could not go to

another stage without maybe another stage, and as well it 16

17 could mean that another stage, they can follow each other,

18 because I wanted that should also be understood.

19 CHAIRPERSON: I've got a difficulty I want to put to you. I think I may have put it to you

21 slightly at some stage already, but I want to put it to you

clearly now. You tell us that on the Tuesday morning it

23 was decided to implement stage 3 on Wednesday morning, and 24 it was also decided that you'd have to have a cordon and

search authorisation to follow up after the implementation

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

- of stage 3 on Wednesday, and there's a problem;
- 2 Commissioner was going to be away on Wednesday and on a
- 3 contingency basis you wanted to apply for authorisation.
- 4 Now that wasn't done though. You told us as far as you
- 5 know there was only one application and that was the one
- that was processed on the Thursday morning. So why wasn't 6
- 7 there an application dealt with on Tuesday? I know you
- told us that the decision to implement stage 3 on Wednesday 8
- 9 was deferred after it was arranged that you would confer
- 10 with the trade union presidents on the Wednesday; obviously
- 11 you wanted to do that before there was any question of
- 12 implementing stage 3, and that apparently was arranged,
- 13 according to your statement, round about 8 o'clock in the
- 14 evening of Tuesday. So during the course of the day why
- 15 was nothing done to, if it was true that this application
- was a contingency matter to deal with the absence of the 16
- Commissioner, why was nothing done on the Tuesday to bring 17
- 18 this application? Because if you implemented it on,
- 19 implemented stage 3 on Wednesday morning, then you would
- 20 have had the follow-up thereafter from noon on, perhaps or
- 21 shortly after noon on the Wednesday, going to the houses
- 22 and the hostels and so forth, and taking possession of
- 23 arms. That's my problem. I'd be grateful if you could
- 24 explain it to me.

25

1

9

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as

- could see that it says on the 16th day, which it was
- 3 supposed to be on Thursday, and it says that until the 17th
- day, which was supposed to Friday of that day, so Adv
- 5 Moolman - and I'm still saying that she would really
- 6 definitely shed the light when precisely did I give her the
- instruction and the time, and then that will close maybe 7
- 8 the problem that the Chairperson is having.
  - CHAIRPERSON: The thing is you can't tell me why, as far as you're aware, nothing was done to make
- 11
- 14

- 16 you. Mr Madlanga?
- 17 18
- 20 obtained from Brigadier Seboloke, who was the chairman of
- 21 the JOC on that day, to confirm that.
- that affidavit. We have already had the evidence of this 23
- 24 witness who says minutes were taken, but perhaps that
- conflict, fact will also have to be investigated, but

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Page 12039

Page 12040

- anyway, we look forward to receiving the affidavit and we
- will then consider it in the light of the information we've
- already got on oath from this witness, but thank you.

4 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MADLANGA SC (CONTD.):

- Thank you, Mr Chairman, Commissioners. General, I hope I
- 6 did not misunderstand you because in debating the issue
- 7 with the Chairman you now referred back to what had already
- 8 happened, and I seem to understand you to say that that was
- 9 now already stage 4. If I understood you correctly, I just
- 10 want to show you what Colonel Scott says -
- 11 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, but can I just - to
- 12 be fair now to the witness, I understood him to say, and in
- 13 fact there was another question that I should have asked
- 14 him. Would you allow me to ask it before you carry on with
- 15 your - I understood him to say that someone was, at least
- one person was arrested after the 13th, because remember,
- 17 one was injured and taken to hospital for example, and I
- understood him to say, or at least suggest that information
- 19 was obtained from him and possibly other people who had
- 20 been involved in the events of the 13th, which enabled them
- 21 to proceed with the subsequent stages. In other words,
- 22 they weren't limited to people arrested after stage 3 had
- 23 been implemented. They already had some persons arrested
- 24 already and information relating to what happened from the
  - people involved on the 13th, and they were able then to

Page 12038

- I'm looking at the authority and also with my request, I
- 2
- 4
- 10 this application on the Tuesday already and we'll have to
- 12 wait to find out what she can say; that's the case. So the
- 13 question is still there. It's not been resolved as far as
- I'm concerned, but it may be that Captain Moolman will be
- 15 able to give us the information that we need. Yes, thank
  - MR MATHIBEDI SC: Sorry, Mr Chairman, on the issue of the minutes of the 14th, my instruction is that
- 19 minutes were not taken on that day. A statement will be
- 22 CHAIRPERSON: I look forward to seeing

- follow that up. I think that's his evidence. Am I
- 2 understanding you correctly?
- 3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.
- 4 Chairperson.
- 5 CHAIRPERSON: What I want to know from
- you is what was that information that you got? -
- 7 information, did you get any addresses? Did you get any
- 8 details of places to go to, to find arms, and if so, what
- 9 was that information?
- 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I
- 11 know for a fact that Brigadier Van Zyl having attended the
- 12 scene on the 13th, and there were follow-up of people who
- 13 were arrested and they were interviewed. I can also obtain 14 those arrests and the information that, and present it to
- 15 the -
- 16 CHAIRPERSON: I think that will be
- 17 helpful, because one would have - anyway, there are certain
- other things that follow, but that follow-up information 18
- 19 would be really helpful. If you could make your best
- 20 endeavours to give it to us, we'd be grateful.
- 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 22 Chairperson, also to indicate that as a result of that
- 23 information, who were arrested and who were followed up -
- 24 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, you don't need a 13(7)
  - authorisation to arrest people. The way 13(7) works is

Page 12041 this; you get an authorisation from the Provincial 2 Commissioner which authorises you on a blanket basis to 3 conduct, to cordon off an area and to conduct searches in 3 4 that area for 24 hours, with necessary for a search 4 5 5 warrant, so that if you believe that there are arms in a hostel for example, you cordon off the hostel, you go in 6 6 7 7 and you can then search every room in the hostel without a 8 8 search warrant. It's perfectly legal; it's covered by the 9 9 authorisation. Equally you can do the same in an informal settlement. In the area demarcated in the authorisation, 10 10 11 that's what you can do. It doesn't authorise you to arrest 11 people, but obviously if you find someone in possession of 12 12 13 a firearm or dangerous weapon or something, which you find 13 14 pursuant to the cordon and search, you can arrest that 14 15 person because you would then have reasonable grounds to 15 believe the person is in possession of dangerous weapon, 16 16 but the major point is that the cordon and search 17 17 18 authorisation enables you to search without a search 18 19 warrant, anywhere in the area covered by the authorisation, 19 20 and that is something that could have been done if the 20 21 21 original plan that was discussed but then not proceeded 22 22 with because of lack of resources, if that plan had been 23 23 implemented once the resources were available, that was 24 something that could have been done before there was any 24 25 25 question of implementing stage 3. Those people who were on

just want to confirm, to use the opportunity of you have explained it perfectly, that was done, as I said, I'm sure it was some time back, yes, thanks Chairperson. CHAIRPERSON: It would seem, again this is a prima facie view which may be wrong and may be challenged by people, but it would seem as if it did the trick because a vast quantity of weapons were obtained in that cordon and search in September, and since then things have been very different from the way they were before. Isn't that correct? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, Chairperson, I will also separate the successes with that one Chairperson asked me with regard to the information, and those that were arrested in the normal arrested by also detectives. Thanks, Chairperson. MR MADLANGA SC: Maybe, Commissioners just bear with me; I'm reading a paragraph in Colonel Scott's statement -CHAIRPERSON: Yes, of course. You were going to do that when I then, I wanted to deal with this point first. MR MADLANGA SC: Yes, thank you. CHAIRPERSON: And you very graciously stood back to enable me to do it. MR MADLANGA SC: Commissioners and

Page 12042 the koppie who went home at night, and the vast majority of 1 2 the people did, took their weapons with them, those weapons 3 could presumably have been obtained in that way, and that 4 might have been - or that's a matter for debate later, but 5 it might have been a sensible way of going about it. But 6 that's something I need not debate with you now; that's 7 something presumably that will come up later. But you 8 understand the point I'm making to you? It's not a 9 question of arresting. You don't need a 13(7) 10 authorisation to arrest people. You need it to do something else, to search without warrant, to go into 11 12 premises anywhere in the area legally, without a search 13 warrant, and search all over the place to see what you can 14 find. It's a very powerful weapon given to the police in 15 this section, but because it's so powerful, it's controlled by the fact that only the Provincial Commissioner can do it 17 and it has to be in a defined area, it has to be for 24 18 hours. But that weapon was, you considered using it and for some reason you didn't, and the question is when did you consider using it first, and why didn't you? Because 21 those are matters that will be followed up later. I take 22 it you want to respond to the points I've put to you and I'd be very interested to hear your answer, so please carry 24 on. MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I

RCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 12044 General Mpembe, may I just correct myself, or rather, make 2 a - yes, can I refer to paragraph 9 of Colonel Scott's statement, the long one, 149-page long one. I read to you earlier, or I'm not sure that I read; I think I just 5 referred to what he says -6 CHAIRPERSON: I don't remember you 7 reading it -8 MR MADLANGA SC: Yes, I did not, yes, 9 yes, yes -10 CHAIRPERSON: But are you ready to read 11 it, or would you like a short adjournment to sort of 12 collect your thoughts and get the material you want in front of you? 13 14 MR MADLANGA SC: No, no, I just quickly, 15 quickly read what appears here. What I suggested to him 16 was that the statement does not say that on the 14th a 17 decision was taken, yes, and I'm just worried that I might 18 have gone so far as to say that it doesn't touch at all on 19 the cordon and search. Now I want to refer the Commission 20 21 CHAIRPERSON: - correct yourself as far 22 as necessary. 23 MR MADLANGA SC: Yes. 24 CHAIRPERSON: Refer us and the witness. 25 MR MADLANGA SC: Yes.

thought of going there.

13

14 15

16

17

18

19

21

23

Right.

Page 12047

```
Page 12045
           CHAIRPERSON:
1
                                  You know, we have indicated
2
    in the past, I'm not being critical because I know how this
3
    thing happened, but we have referred in the past to the
4
    desirability of witnesses who are going to have passages
5
    from documents put to them be given an opportunity to see
    the document first.
6
7
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      Yes.
8
                                  And if the witness wants
           CHAIRPERSON:
9
    that, then presumably we can adjourn shortly and the
    relevant page can be printed, but it's his call.
10
11
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      Yes.
12
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  You hear what I say, Major-
13
    General? We've up to now said it's desirable before a
14
    passage is put to a witness from a document that the
15
    witness should be given a copy of the document beforehand
16
    and opportunity to look at it. Now that didn't happen on
17
    this occasion. Now there is a passage in the affidavit of,
18
    the statement of Lieutenant-Colonel Scott which Mr Madlanga
19
    wants to put to you and he's only got it electronically at
20
    the moment and he wants to read it to you from Adv Pillay's
21
    computer, but if you would prefer - and I'm in your hands
    because you're in the firing line at the moment and I have
22
23
    to consider your position as best I can - if you would
24
    prefer for us to take a short adjournment for them to print
25
    that page, or relevant pages, I think he referred to a few
                                                       Page 12046
```

2 CHAIRPERSON: These things happen. The rules that we, the rule we made that people should be given documents beforehand is not one of those issued by the Meads and the Persians; it's subject to amendment as the 6 situation arises, and this is such a situation. We'll take 7 a short adjournment. When you're ready, please let us 8 know. 9 [COMMISSION ADJOURNS **COMMISSION RESUMES**] [14:43] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission resumes. I 10 11 see on our tables is a rather large document headed 12 "Consolidated statement of Duncan Scott." So that I take 13 it will be exhibit HHH20? 14 MS PILLAY: That's correct, Chair. 15 CHAIRPERSON: Consolidated statement, Colonel Scott. While we were waiting outside for this document to be printed, we received a delegation, representatives of the families in chambers, who explained to us why the families who were here for a short while in 20 the morning, some of them, but thereafter have not been in 21 the auditorium, and Adv Lewis is going to make a statement 22 which explains the situation as it exists at the moment. 23 Ms Lewis. Adv Lewis. 24 MS LEWIS: Thank you, Mr Chairperson. Mr Chairperson, as I explained to the Commissioners during the

adjournment, a number of the family members have returned

today. The rest are expected during the course of today

present, or at the very least until their position is

clear, at which time a final, or a further decision will be

taken, and so as things stand at the moment their very

```
pages, and you can look at them first, I will allow you to
1
2
    - I will allow that to happen. But I'm in your hands. You
3
    must decide if you want me to do that or you're happy just
4
    to listen to Mr Madlanga reading it and then to deal with
5
    it. What do you want to do?
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             Chairperson, yes,
6
7
    he can read and -
8
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 [Inaudible]
9
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             Yes.
                                 - point raised by my
10
           CHAIRPERSON:
    Commissioners is they would actually prefer to have it in
11
12
    front of them, so I wonder whether the practical way
```

forward isn't for me to take a short - for us to take a

relatively short adjournment, have the relevant section

printed, copies for all those interested, those who want

it, please put up their hands, and then we can proceed.

strong feeling was that they do not wish to participate 11 further. 12 What we have now agreed to is that we will take 13 the course of tomorrow to take further instructions from 14 them and from the family members who are still to return, 15 and we will then communicate, or place on record a final 16 decision on Thursday morning, pending the handing down of 17 the judgment, but until that time the family members won't 18 be participating, and so I have to ask the Commission to excuse me until then. CHAIRPERSON: You've said that they don't want to participate. Does that include not sitting or

MR MADLANGA SC: May I just take the opportunity to apologise to the Commission; in preparing my 19 cross-examination I never thought I would get to that 20 statement, so that's why no copies were prepared. 21 22 [14:14] CHAIRPERSON: Ja. MR MADLANGA SC: It's only because I was

having counsel sitting, counsel and attorneys sitting in, 23 in the counsel chamber, hearing the evidence that's being 24 given? Does it go as far as that, the decision that

24 taken by surprise at what seemed to be a suggestion that 25 the stages were not necessarily sequential that I then

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

they've taken?

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 12048

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 12049 Page 12051 MS LEWIS: Yes, Mr Chairperson, it does. plan which was required by the Police Adv Moolman for the 1 2 I should have clarified that, but essentially they don't approval of the section 13(7) search warrant." General, 3 want to be present in the Commission and they also don't I'm just drawing this to your attention in the light of 4 wish their legal representatives to be present. what I said earlier. I'm not altogether sure what it means 5 CHAIRPERSON: 5 in the context of the debate that was going on, but I just So you're asking to be excused insofar as that's necessary? 6 thought in fairness to you and based on what I said Colonel 6 7 MS LEWIS: Yes, Mr Chairperson. 7 Scott does say or does not say, I thought I should just 8 CHAIRPERSON: It's a pity, but you will 8 draw this to your attention. Now can I take you to the 9 9 of course have the transcript to study. I'm not sure pagination in - or perhaps let me just ask you whether your clients would prevent you from doing that, but 10 CHAIRPERSON: - his answer is he doesn't 10 that's a matter you can discuss with them. Thank you for know why Lieutenant-Colonel Scott didn't say what he said. 11 11 putting -12 Is that right? 12 13 MS LEWIS: 13 We'll have to take further MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 14 instruction -14 Chairperson. 15 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you for putting your 15 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you. Now the two instructions on record. Major-General, you're still under volumes that Adv Ngalwana presented to the Commission, may 16 oath. 17 17 I refer you to volume A, the one with documents other than 18 WILLIAM MPEMBE: s.u.o. witness statements, and may I refer you to the pagination 19 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Madlanga, do you want to 19 in accordance with that volume, which at the foot of the 20 say anything about what Ms Lewis has said? 20 page appears as 228, and to other colleagues it's 674 at 21 MR MADLANGA SC: No, nothing at all, Mr 21 the top, and this is the debriefing with the union leaders 22 Chairman. Thank you. 22 in the evening of the 15th, typed 6-7-4 at the top. GGG4, 23 CHAIRPERSON: 23 General. Are you there, General? You'll just indicate I see. You want to proceed 24 now with your cross-examination? 24 when you've found it. 25 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MADLANGA SC (CONTD.): 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Advocate, Page 12050 Page 12052 Yes, Mr Chairman. General, when you made the request that 1 Chairperson, page? 1 copies be made available, or rather even the Commissioners 2 At the foot of the page 2 MR MADLANGA SC: 3 said they would like to have copies, hardcopies of HHH20, I 3 is 228, at the top it's 674. 4 wanted to refer you to paragraph -4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I have it. 5 CHAIRPERSON: No, I think it's also fair 5 Chairperson. to the witness -6 MR MADLANGA SC: 6 Thank you. Now three 7 MR MADLANGA SC: 7 lines from the foot of the page, line 28, this is what you Yes, yes, yes -- and indeed to the other 8 CHAIRPERSON: 8 say; I will read to line 3 at page 229, the following page. 9 9 parties who are here; they can also follow. "Now I need to do my job and you all also call me to remove 10 MR MADLANGA SC: That is so, Mr Chairman, firearms." Then it says, "[inaudible]. I cannot go there 10 11 yes. Yes, thank you. and disarm people; it would be bloodshed. So I need to," 11 12 CHAIRPERSON: Is it page or paragraph 20? 12 again inaudible due to people speaking loudly outside, and 13 MR MADLANGA SC: Para 9.5, Mr Chairman, 13 it continues, "and go in a specific house, disarm them." page 77 at the bottom. "After the JOCCOM," and here JOCCOM 14 And then I will skip a few lines and continue from line 7 14 15 is referring to one of the 16th, not the one of the 14th, 15 through to line 9, General, the sentence starting "I need "After the JOCCOM I assisted Brigadier Fritz, STF Section 16 16 to be told." "I need to be told, I need to go to the house 17 Head, and Brigadier Tsiloane, NIU Section Head, who had 17 because that is the only way, beating this elephant bit by 18 been tasked by Major-General Annandale on Wednesday to 18 bit, because me going there to the mountain, disarming 19 start a planning process with regard to phase 6, the cordon 19 people, it is going to be bloodshed." Can I ask you this and search of the hostels and the Nkaneng settlement. This 20 first, General; in the context of everything at least that was in anticipation that we had to disarm the strikers even 21 is audible, can you try to remember what you might possibly 22 after the gathering at the koppie was resolved, be it have said in that part that says "inaudible"? If you 22 through dialogue or police action. Brigadier Fritz and 23 can't, we'll see - to the extent that it may still be 24 Tsiloane were given the task as they were permanent JOC 24 necessary, we'll see if we can't source the tapes from members, not deploying outside. I compiled a presentation Lonmin, or I will listen to the tapes. I'm advised the ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

7

8 9

11

14

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

7

10

Page 12053

tapes are available. Do you by any chance recall what you 2 might have said here?

3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, I 4 remember that even when I was still giving evidence-in-5 chief we did request, maybe that's why they were fetched. MR MADLANGA SC: 6 Would I be correct,

General, that the sense that I get is that you were in essence requesting the NUM leaders to advise you - I'm paraphrasing and therefore I may add even words that you have not used. You were requesting the NUM leaders to 10 assist you with the identities and possibly even places of 12 residence of some of the protesters, so that you could be 13 able to go to their houses individually. Would that be a

15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 16 Chairperson.

fair summary of what is at least audible?

MR MADLANGA SC: Now General, I'm about to step off the cordon and search application, but I just want to suggest to you the theory that I have about this, and it is this; General, you foresaw bloodshed if there were to be an attempt to implement stage 3 of the operational plan, and what you, with the assistance of some like Brigadier Calitz and Captain Moolman, on the side, as

24 it were, decided to have a cordon and search, that was not

25 the cordon and search envisaged in stage 3 of the

11

12

Page 12054

operational plan - of stage 6, I'm sorry, of stage 6 of the 1

2 operational plan, and this you did because you saw that

3 doing it otherwise, that is going the route of stage 3 4 would result in bloodshed. What do you say to that?

5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, the answer will be no, that for cordon and search, but I did 6

indicate that there were so many different methods that the

8 police tried to adopt to get the matter resolved

9 peacefully, hence it was also the negotiations, and also

the other matter is that if we got the information from Mr

Zokwana, or even from the mine for that matter, or from -11

12 we could have gone to the houses and searched, and also

13 arrested those people because that could have assisted us,

particularly as I have indicated on people who were not 14

15 identified, we did not know the places. So that could have

16 assisted us also to get the element structure which was

17 actually giving a problem, because we didn't know who is

18 behind - I just want to get the correct word - who is

behind of these people continuing to do violence and going

to the mountain. On that part, Chairperson, I will say

21 it's true, there were so many, there were methods that we

22 also wanted to make sure that we can approach in, we can do

in order to resolve the matter. And I need to confirm,

24 Chairperson, to say if we had that information, we had the

privilege of getting that information, surely we could have

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

used that information.

2 CHAIRPERSON: - ask you a question

flowing from the questions that you've been asked by Mr

Madlanga. It's a question of whether what was envisaged

was effectively stage 6 prior to stage 3. Would you look,

please, at page 48 and 49 of the exhibit HHH20, Lieutenant-6

7 Colonel Scott's statement. Now in the statement he's gone

through the various phases, you see, and when he gets to

phase 6, he deals with it in paragraph 7.21.9, and I'll

just read the first part. 7.21.9.1, "In order to complete

11 the disarming operation the Wonderkop and Karee Hostels

12 would be cordoned and searched for dangerous weapons, which

13 would be removed. This would be a large-scale operation

14 which would require detailed planning. What was initially

15 envisaged to have the POP members providing the cordon

16 around the identified hostel buildings, with the TRT doing

17 the search and seizure, in case of attacks. The TRT are

trained to do building clearing. POP in essence are not at

19 the same level of expertise to defend themselves should a

violent confrontation take place in close quarters."

21 [15:03] 7.21.9.2, "If the STF and NIU had completed phase

22 5 and were available, they would form reaction teams to

23 deal with barricaded suspects by gaining entry and ensuring

24 that any threats were reduced." Then 7.21.9.3, "The

Nkaneng settlement was also considered for this action, but

Page 12056

would require a separate operation at a much larger scale."

Now that's the way it's described by Lieutenant-Colonel

3 Scott. Now there was no way surely to fit in that as he's

described it as something that takes place before stage 3

5 is implemented, while you were still waiting to decide

whether and when stage 3 is to be implemented. I mean 6

7 surely the passage I've read you now indicates that

8 something far more elaborate and planned in a detailed

9 fashion was envisaged for the implementation of the cordon

10 and search which was to be authorised by the Commissioner.

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I agree with Colonel Scott, and in agreeing that I'll also

13 refer, as I said earlier on, that the detailed operation, 14

it was done on September, as is described by him, but what

15 I am, I wanted we should, I should put to the Commission,

16 the practicality of a sequential - and I'm assisted by Adv

17 Madlanga, he gave me even a separate different pages where

18 Colonel Scott is emphasising the sequential approach, and

19 then with that, that's the one that I was putting to the

20 Commission, to say to me I could not say what had happened

21 on the 15th, the information that I got on the 13th - I'm

22 sorry, on the 13th, that I could not have used on the 19th

23 of September, and the information that has been obtained on

24 the scene of Mr Twala, because that could be stage 4 and

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

stage 5, I could not use it because it's not sequential,

and this is what I'm trying to explain to the Commission to

- 2 say to me anything in Marikana could follow either of the
- 3 stages, and that information will form part of the cordon
- 4 and search operation that was envisaged and which,
- 5 Chairperson, I did say it did take place in September. So
- to that, this is what actually I'm trying to put to the 6
- 7 Commission.

8

1

COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Mr Madlanga, I

9 wonder if we could come back to this on Thursday when we've

all had chance to read Colonel Scott's statement, because 10

11 on a very cursory reading of it from page 44 onwards, there

are shades of what the witness was speaking about earlier, 12

13 about the non-consequential approach, and I think I'd like

14 an opportunity to read the statement, as I think he must as

15 well, so that we can deal with it in a conclusive manner.

MR MADLANGA SC: I welcome that, 16

Commissioner, thank you. Thank you very much, yes. 17

18 General, when I earlier asked you about the nature of the

19 decision you took regarding stage 3, I suggested to you

20 that I had understood your evidence in response to a

21 question by the Chairman to be that the decision you took

22 was to go to the Provincial Commissioner, not so much that

23 it was you who actually took the decision to proceed to

24 stage 3. I said that's what I understood you to say, to

25 have said yesterday, even though of course I'd understood

Page 12059 didn't. You made the decision. You then put it to her at

about 12 o'clock and she approved it, and it was then

3 decided to call the meeting at 1:30. Now I may have

recollected that incorrectly, but Mr Madlanga nods his

5 head, so he understands it the same way as I did. Now if

6 that's so, then what you told us when you gave evidence

7 last time was that you made the decision, and you made the

8 decision at 12 o'clock, and you gave your reasons. I'm

9 examining the reasons with you to see whether they could

10 have been your reasons because it seems to me that one of

11 them at least didn't exist yet, but those are my

12 difficulties, you see. You understand?"

13 And your response, "I understand the difficulty

14 the Chairperson is having. Chairperson, to resolve it," and your response, "If we could go to where I said I made a

16 decision; I said I made a decision to go the Provincial

17 Commissioner and that decision is the one that briefed her,

and I think the Judge Hemraj also asked me many questions,

19 and to say it's you who made the decision to go to stage 3.

20 Then I said I briefed the Provincial Commissioner. The

21 decision that the Chairperson should understand is that.

22 it's the one that I made to go to the Provincial

23 Commissioner to say the situation has come to this and my

24 fear is this one, taking into account that we are still

going to have a meeting, and if there could be any other

Page 12058

4

your evidence to be different when you testified on the

2 subject previously, and that's when you then said you would

3 like to see your transcript, and we gave you the transcript

4 in respect of the evidence-in-chief, but it was not

5 available in respect of what you said yesterday. Now a

copy has been sent; it's available electronically. May I 6

7 just take you back to what you said yesterday in response

8 to a question by the Chairperson. It's a bit long,

9 General. "The difficulty with that answer is well, firstly

10 - the difficulty with the answer is as far as I can

remember - I haven't got the transcript of what you said 11

12 last time before me, but" -

13 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry to interrupt you.

Does the transcript which you have electronically give a 14

15 page number?

16 MR MADLANGA SC: Oh, sorry, yes -

17 CHAIRPERSON: It will be helpful if you

18 gave it now when we follow this later on the record.

19 MR MADLANGA SC: Yes, yes, yes, I'm

sorry, Mr Chairman. Day 111, and the page is 11946, and

21 you're starting from line, or right at the top. "The

22 difficulty with that answer is, as far as I can remember -

I haven't got the transcript of what you said last time

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

24 before me, but as far as I can remember your evidence was

25 that you made the decision; the Provincial Commissioner

Page 12060 changes or any member in the meeting opposing what I have

already briefed the Provincial Commissioner about, the

situation could have changed."

I understand that, General, that is what I've

just read to say that yesterday you did not say the

6 decision to proceed to stage 3 was yours. Your decision

7 was simply getting up on your feet and going to the

8 Provincial Commissioner and advising her what you thought

9 needed to be done, but you did not decide yourself. That

10 is how I understand what you said yesterday. Do you agree?

11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I 12 don't know whether I did even refer to the follow-up

13 questions that were made by Judge Hemraj in terms of when I

14 was testifying lastly, because she even said that "Are you

15 in a position to take that decision?" So, and hence I'm

16 saying that evidence which I gave together with this one,

17 it will also be, make me to explain what I've said. But I

18 still want to maintain, Chairperson, to say the decision

19 was taken by me. When I was explaining yesterday, I was

20 saying I took a decision to go to PC to say General, I have

21 taken this decision, and that's the decision which I have

22 communicated to her. I might understand that I might have

23 made not to be understood when I was explaining before, but

I remember very well that it was followed even by Judge 24

Hemraj when she was following to say are you, it's you who

Page 12061 Page 12063 subparagraph 2, 8(2), there it reads, "The CJOC is in took that decision, and in matters of such, this, are you 2 overall command of the specific operation for which he or 2 deferring that decision to the Provincial Commissioner. I 3 said yes, and I even said that then she would say, then I 3 she is designated, and is responsible for all actions 4 said because I'm reporting to her, she could accept or taken." I emphasise that last part, "and is responsible 5 reject my decision, and it could be rectified even in the 5 for all actions taken." 6 CHAIRPERSON: special JOCCOM meeting. I would like that it should be I didn't get the reference 6 7 understood in that order. I don't know whether I've made 7 to which you were referring. myself well clear. 8 8(2). 8 MR MADLANGA SC: 9 9 CHAIRPERSON: When you've reached a CHAIRPERSON: Thank you. 10 suitable stage to take the tea adjournment, will you let me 10 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you. Now if the 11 know? 11 CJOC is responsible for all actions taken at an operation, MR MADLANGA SC: 12 Mr Chairman, I'm done 12 General, would you agree that it is incumbent upon him or 13 with this, just this one point that I interposed, and I'm 13 her to keep him or herself informed as an operation is 14 also done with the cordon and search, so I was going to 14 unfolding? 15 move on to something new altogether. 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It is correct, CHAIRPERSON: I suggest you do so after 16 Chairperson, and I also need to indicate that I did testify 17 tea. We'll take the tea adjournment. 17 about the biggest operation that we had at Marikana and 18 [COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES1 18 that there are other officers that were there to assist me. 19 [15:48] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission resumes. 19 MR MADLANGA SC: And this that is I'm sorry that we came back later than we intended to, but 20 20 informing him or herself, he or she can do by any number of 21 for various reasons, which I don't have to go into, but one means, including radio and telephone or even cell phone, 21 22 22 of the reasons was Ms De Vos who's going to make a cell phone contact, with those physically involved in the 23 statement, as I understand it. Is that correct? 23 operation. Is that correct? 24 24 MS DE VOS: MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It is, Chair. Chairperson, It is correct, 25 Commissioners, I've been instructed to place on record that Chairperson, and those that are supposed to report to me, Page 12062 Page 12064 they can do exactly as the question is being put to me. 1 AMCU supports the families' approach. They're in support 1 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 2 of what Ms Lewis had placed on record earlier. The And in this 3 position is not final and it is under review, but until 3 instance we do know that there were problems with radio 4 further notice I have been instructed to not partake in 4 communication. You agree with that, don't you? 5 5 these proceedings. MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct. 6 CHAIRPERSON: I take it you'll absent 6 Chairperson. yourself from the counsel chamber, or you'll simply be 7 7 MR MADLANGA SC: Can I take you to holding only watching brief and not taking part in the 8 9 9 sense of objecting or leading evidence or anything of that you flew around the area to get a view of what was kind? 10 happening. Do you see that?

10 11 MS DE VOS: Chair, I wish it were the 12 first, but it's the latter. I've been asked to leave. 13 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you for placing that 14 on record. If you wish to be excused, you may be. 15 MS DE VOS: Thank you, Chair. CHAIRPERSON: 16 In view of the fact that we 17 spent longer than we intended to, I think we'll sit until 18 about guarter past 4 this afternoon, if that's convenient. 19 Major-General, you're still under oath. 20 WILLIAM MPEMBE: S.U.O. 21 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Madlanga, I think you're 22 still cross-examining CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MADLANGA SC (CONTD.): 23 24 Thank you, Mr Chairman. General, may I refer you to

exhibit SS2, Standing Order General 262, to paragraph 8,

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

paragraph 48 of your statement, GGG12. There you say that MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 11 Chairperson, I 12 just wanted maybe to get the paragraph. 13 MR MADLANGA SC: 4-8. 4-8, General. 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I got it, 15 Chairperson. 16 MR MADLANGA SC: And may I now refer you 17 to paragraph 49. From the last two sentences of paragraph 18 49 it becomes quite plain that you could not see the bodies 19 that were reported to be down. Is that correct? 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct. 21 Chairperson. And in paragraph 50 you 22 MR MADLANGA SC: refer to those "said to be lying on the ground." Do you 23 24 see that as well? 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Is it in paragraph

Pretoria

Page 12065 Page 12067 50? the koppie. Is that right? 1 2 MR MADLANGA SC: 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes. Line 3. It starts Correct. 3 at, paragraph 50 starts at typed page 21 and what I'm 3 Chairperson. 4 referring to is at the top of page 22. MR MADLANGA SC: And you were up in the 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The only thing, I air for about 20 minutes, as I understand it. just wanted to check, I don't see the open quotes and close 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson, 6 7 7 quotes. I said at about 20 minutes. 8 I take it that it must 8 MR MADLANGA SC: No, I said open quote MR MADLANGA SC: 9 because I was then quoting from what your affidavit says. have taken you - what? - maybe just a few minutes to reach MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Oh, I'm sorry. the altitude at which the helicopter eventually flew. Is 10 11 Yes -11 that correct? 12 12 MR MADLANGA SC: So you see it? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I'm 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I was just 13 not able to state that. I think the pilot might be the checking the open and close quotes, yes. 14 right person to state how long we can, I could have been 15 MR MADLANGA SC: 15 Okay. So you're 16 16 alright, General. Then in the same paragraph you say, "In MR MADLANGA SC: Yes. 17 17 order to ascertain what was actually happening on the CHAIRPERSON: Mr Madlanga, Mr 18 ground" you instructed the pilot to fly you back to the 18 Chaskalson's chart that he prepared where he worked out the 19 JOC. You see that? 19 timeline and so on against various events that are recorded 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 20 on videos and so on, I haven't got the - as far as I can Correct. 21 21 remember it's possible to ascertain from that chart what Chairperson. MR MADLANGA SC: 22 22 And the distinct time he got in the helicopter. Is that correct? Because 23 23 he said - thank you - he said that he heard a particular impression that one gets from this, and indeed I think it 24 message over the radio and is it possible, I don't know 24 has been your evidence already, at least I remember the 25 Chairperson touching on this a couple of days ago, so is whether, it may not be appropriate for you at this stage of Page 12068 Page 12066 your cross-examination, but is it possible by the use of that your helicopter flew so high up that you could hardly 1 that document - I'm not sure that it's got an exhibit 2 see what was taking place on the ground. Is that correct? 3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I did 3 number yet, but -4 say also that I could see the dispersal process when the 4 MS PILLAY: Chair, we've been trying to 5 Nyala is pouring the water, from the chopper, but it's true enter the document as an agreed exhibit. There were just certain changes which were recommended by SAPS and we're that I couldn't see the people on the ground. 6 7 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: 7 just waiting for Mr Chaskalson to include the, and then it People, that's the 8 will be -8 general body of strikers, or people that were lying on the 9 ground? 9 CHAIRPERSON: I see, okay. So it's 10 premature to refer to the document, okay. But that would, MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, by 10 that document when it's finally in, will eliminate a lot of 11 that time I was not referring to the, but I was referring 11 12 to a person on the ground. There were, how high we were, these points and we'll be able to ascertain with a fair 13 13 yes. I'm trying to say I could see a vehicle, I could see degree of accuracy when, at what time particular things 14 a Nyala, but not a person. 14 happened. 15 15 MR MADLANGA SC: CHAIRPERSON: The previous paragraph, in Yes, but perhaps I was 16 the previous paragraph you say, in the penultimate not clear enough though, Mr Chairman. I was dealing with a 17 paragraph, "I then heard Lieutenant-Colonel Vermaak 17 point that I doubt will be covered by what the chart does. 18 reporting over the radio that there were bodies down. It 18 All I was trying to establish was whether the General is 19 was not clear where," and so what you are referring to, I 19 able to indicate how long it would have taken for the take it, is you couldn't see them because you were too helicopter to get off the ground, get airborne, and reach 21 high, flying too high, and that was why you told the pilot 21 the altitude at which it then flew, and the General has 22 to fly you back to the JOC so that you could find out what 22 already responded and said he cannot give that estimate. I was actually happening on the ground, and when you got 23 doubt that the chart deals with that. 24 there you learned that there were bodies at both scene 1 24 General, from what you say, which the Chairperson

25 and scene 2, as we now know; in other words the kraal and

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

also read, if I'm not mistaken, not so long ago, is, in

Page 12071

7

8

16

25

1

Page 12069

fact you said, "Yes, I could see a Nyala, I could see

- that," and so on, but what seems quite clear is that you 2
- 3 could not see "what was actually happening on the ground."
- 4 So even though you could see a Nyala there, you could see
- 5 another vehicle there, but you could not follow what was
- happening on the ground. Is that correct? 6

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, I said seeing the instructions, because I had a radio and the

9 chopper that I, also had a radio, and I could follow what

10 was happening on the ground and I could hear the

instructions that were given and I could see the actions of 11

12 those instructions, and I did give an example when

13 Brigadier Calitz was giving instructions to the Nyalas and

14 I could see when they poured the water, from where I was.

15 MR MADLANGA SC: In response to a

question by one of the Commissioners I understood you to

17 say you couldn't see any people. So you could not see the

18 protesters and therefore you could not see what they were

19 doing. You could not see the police and therefore you

20 could not see what they were doing. Is that correct? That

21 is the people, the police, the individuals, not their motor

22 vehicles, not their vehicles. So you could not see the

23 protesters, not what they were doing; not the police, not

24 what they were doing. Is that so?

> MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.

is responsible for all actions taken at an operation?

- [16:08] MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, it
- has already happened. What comes to my mind is the
- questions that I was asked when I was there on the 13th,
- that I assumed the responsibility of an operational
- 6 commander, but I say it could happen, Chairperson, and it
- 7 has happened already on Monday, on the 13th.

CHAIRPERSON: There was a difference.

- 9 Brigadier Calitz was the operational commander, wasn't he,
- 10 on the 16th. You didn't have an operational commander in
- 11 the field on the 13th, which is why you effectively
- 12 functioned as the operational commander. Isn't that right?
- 13 You told us that on the 13th the operational commander you
- 14 didn't take along with you because he couldn't speak the
- language, so you left him behind and you functioned as the
- operational commander and the overall commander. Is that
- right? But whereas on the 16th you were the overall
  - commander, but the operational commander was already there.
- 19 Am I understanding correctly?
- 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.
- 21 Chairperson.
- 22 MR MADLANGA SC: General, you have agreed
- 23 that a CJOC may inform him or herself even by cell phone,
- 24 and I take it that cell phone communication between you and
  - Brigadier Calitz was possible on the day, was it not? That

Page 12070

Chairperson.

2 MR MADLANGA SC: Could you explain why

- 3 then you remained up in the air for no less than 20 minutes
- 4 when you could virtually see nothing that was happening on
- 5 the ground? You, in terms of 8(2) of Standing Order 262,
- are the person responsible for all actions taking place at 6
- 7 an operation. Why did you remain up there, seeing
- 8 virtually nothing?

9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I did 10 state that for me when I was in the air, I could see the

actions of the dispersal and I also did explain that I was 11

12 in a better position when I actually flew than when I was

- 13 in the JOC, because there in the JOC maybe I could not have
- 14 followed exactly what the radio, I could not follow it
- 15 because in the air I could hear and I could see the actions
- that was happening. But it's true that I could not see 16
- 17 people, I could not see protesters and even police, people
- 18 on the ground.

19 MR MADLANGA SC: General, I know you've said you're not an expert in Public Order Policing, but you

- 21 have said you are experienced in it. Can you perhaps edify
- me; I'm not an expert, I'm not even experienced. Can you 22
- edify me as to whether there's anything stopping or
- preventing a CJOC from actually going to the field of

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

25 operation, especially regard being had to the fact that he

Page 12072

is the 16th of August 2012.

2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, yes,

I did not contact him even on the phone, but I tried to

- contact him on the radio, probably thinking that where I
- was and where Brigadier Calitz could be, the cell phone
- could not reach, but I need also to stage that I did not do 6
- 7 it, based on the fact that I was in the air and Brigadier
- 8 was where he was, between the mountain.

9 MR MADLANGA SC: Did you even try cell

10 phone contact, or did you simply assume that because of

where you were he would not be reachable on the cell phone? 11

12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,

13 Chairperson, based on the fact that there was also a report

14 which he made, Brigadier Calitz, of the problems that he

15 has encountered with the radio. So then I thought that he

16 might also encounter the same problem with the cell phone,

18 whenever he moves out, so I thought also of the mountains.

even though I know that when the operation takes place and

19 MR MADLANGA SC: General, a police radio

and a cell phone are two different gadgets. I don't

understand how you could have made the assumption that 22 because there were problems with the police radio, then

23 there would likewise be problems with the cell phone. I do 24 not understand that. Do you wish to comment?

25

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,

Marikana Commission of Inquiry Page 12073 Page 12075 Chairperson, with my understanding is that in the mountains being heard on Thursday. Do you want to be excused for 1 normally the sign for the cell phone is not good, and 2 2 Thursday? 3 that's what I thought of at the time. I might have been 3 MR GUMBI: Yes, if I'm not around, 4 wrong, but that is what I thought at the time. 4 Chairperson must be aware that I'm not -5 MR MADLANGA SC: 5 CHAIRPERSON: By not even attempting You are excused, thank you. to call him on his cell phone, General, you deprived 6 Yes, I understand. 6 7 7 yourself of the opportunity to possibly take whatever MR GUMBI: Yes, Chairperson. 8 We will now adjourn until 9 8 decision you might have deemed necessary as events were CHAIRPERSON: 9 unfolding. What do you say to that? 9 o'clock on Thursday morning. 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 10 [COMMISSION ADJOURNED] Chairperson, on 11 11 that day the operational commander is an experienced POP 12 member who is a provincial head, POP in the province. I 12 13 know that the operation was, and he was also assisted by 13 14 other POP members, and I did have trust in them. 14 15 MR MADLANGA SC: 15 But General, you did not 16 know what might or might not happen as the operation was 16 17 going on. Trust or no trust, you did not know what might 17 18 or might not happen. Now regard being had to what you say 18 19 in one of your statements to the effect that had you become 19 20 aware that people had died at scene 1, you would have 20 21 21 applied your mind to that and seen what appropriate 22 decision to take in the circumstances. Now do you accept 22 23 that by not even trying to call him on his cell phone, you 23 deprived yourself of the possibility of considering what 24 24 25 appropriate step to take after the killings at scene 1? Do 25 Page 12074 1 you accept that? 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I said that I had a radio which I could be well informed and hear from all the members and the communication, and I also did indicate that on that day, and as the policy indicate, the members that were actually deployed to the operation were well-experienced Public Order Policing commanders with well-experienced, not only experienced, and the majority were well trained also in Public Order Policing. But I

3 4 5 6 7 8 9 also wanted to refer to my supplementary statement with 10 regard to the question that has been put to me now, in 11 12 explaining paragraph 56. 13 CHAIRPERSON: Perhaps we can look at that 14 in the morning. It's after quarter past and there are a 15 number of people who have to go. Will that be in order, Mr 16 Madlanga? 17 MR MADLANGA SC: Yes, Mr Chairman. 18 CHAIRPERSON: We'll adjourn until 9 19 o'clock tomorrow morning -20 MR GUMBI: Chairperson, Chairperson, I do 21 apologise, Chairperson. There's one issue that I wanted to 22 bring to your attention, Chairperson. You'll note that last week we lodged an urgent application on behalf of

24 Baloyi. Unfortunately the judge -CHAIRPERSON:

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

I understand the matter is

A
aan 11985:2,2
aangeloop 11984:19
aankoms 11984:13
abandon 12013:12
able 11956:5 11965:12
11965:14 11982:16
11982:22 12016:16
12026:17 12028:14
12038:15 12039:25
12038:15 12039:25 12053:13 12067:13
12053:13 12067:13
12068:12,19
abreast 11968:15
absence 12016:13
12037:16
absent 12062:6
accept 11967:15
11988:13 11997:7
12000:4 12006:2
12061:4 12073:22
12074:1
acceptable 11965:18
accepted 11964:4
11988:14 12004:21
access 12014:18
account 11951:5
11954:17 11979:16
11979:22 12059:24
accumulated 11994:3
accuracy 12068:13
act 11983:16 11992:9
11994:17,18,18,19
11995:3 11996:14
12001:16 12002:18
12006:25 12010:12
12010:14 12018:11
12023:18 12026:25
12030:1
acting 11970:23
action 11989:21
12006:4 12050:23
12055:25
actions 11968:7
11992:5,12 11994:5
11994.3,14 11994.3
12063:3,5,11
12069:11 12070:6,11
12070:15 12071:1
activities 12036:13
actual 12006:22
12007:13 12031:25
add 11990:16 12001:25
12035:12,16,18
12053:9
adding 11969:14
address 11951:5
11953:21 11956:21
11962:22
addressed 11953:13
11970:6
addresses 12040:7
addressing 11954:3
11990:22 12003:20
adjacent 12019:25
12030:3
adjourn 12045:9
adjourn 12013.

iviai	ikaria
12074:18 12075:8	119
adjourned 12026:17	120
12027:24 12075:10	120
<b>adjournment</b> 11995:6 12023:3 12026:4	agree
12023:3 12026:4 12044:11 12045:24	agree
12046:14 12047:7	agter
12048:1 12061:10,17	air 12
<b>ADJOURNS</b> 11977:3	120
11995:8 12026:7 12047:9 12061:18	airbo allega
administrative	119
12023:23	allow
admissible 11980:22	119
<b>adopt</b> 12017:9 12054:8 <b>adopted</b> 11991:8	120 <b>allud</b>
12016:8,11	alree
Adv 11992:21	alrigl
12003:15 12004:18	120
12006:25 12012:3	120
12016:15,16,18 12017:1,3,8 12021:16	altitu 120
12022:16 12023:8	altog
12022:16 12023:8 12029:17 12031:20	120
12035:23 12038:4	AMC
12045:20 12047:21 12047:23 12051:1,16	119 119
12056:16	amen
advance 11993:18	amen
11994:14	amic
advise 12053:8 advised 11987:3	and/d Anna
12015:12 12052:25	119
advising 12060:8	120
Advocate 11962:7	120
11990:13 12051:25	120
<b>affidavit</b> 12007:4,12 12016:4 12017:11	<b>anne</b> : 120
12023:8 12025:2,20	anne
12027:11 12029:24	anne
12030:5 12033:22	answ
12038:23 12039:1 12045:17 12065:9	119 119
<b>afgevuur</b> 11985:4	119
afraid 11986:22	119
African 12006:24	119
12023:18 12026:25 <b>afternoon</b> 12015:16	119 119
12062:18	120
aggression 11963:15	120
<b>aggressive</b> 11961:21	120
11962:10,23 11963:3 11963:11	120 120
ago 12065:25 12068:25	120
<b>agree</b> 11968:2,3,4,6	answ
11972:6 11973:2,5,23	answ
11973:25 11974:2,8	120 answ
11976:11 11979:20 11981:16 11987:16	antic
11981:16 11987:16 11987:21 11990:2	120
11994:23 12001:12	anxio
12001:13 12014:7	anyb
12020:14 12030:8 12056:12 12060:10	anyn anyw
12063:12 12064:4	119
agreed 11951:10	120
R INSTICE	

```
954:22 12026:14
048:12 12068:5
071:22
eing 12056:12
ement 11955:16
967:5
r 11984:20
2067:5 12070:3,10
070:15 12072:7
rne 12068:20
ation 11980:22
985:21
v 11962:21
964:12 11983:17
039:14 12046:1,2
led 12004:6,10
ds 11984:14
ht 12001:4
008:3 12035:15
065:16
ıde 12067:10
068:21
ether 11987:1
051:4 12061:15
CU 11951:25
963:2,22 11967:5
971:4 12062:1
nded 12034:13
ndment 12047:5
able 11959:1
or 12005:5
andale 11970:22
973:4 11986:9
018:25 12020:22
021:2,3,15
050:18
exed 12020:1
027:11
exes 12007:14
xure 12007:8
er 11949:15,17,22
950:23 11951:22
959:22,23 11960:3
960:6 11963:19
964:10 11965:16
966:11 11977:1
978:3 11986:18
991:22 12000:3,4
022:14 12026:5,17
028:6,14 12032:24
033:2,10 12034:3
042:23 12051:10
054:6 12058:9,10
058:22
ered 12001:3
ering 11968:1
030:11
ers 11949:8
ipation 12022:25
050:21
ous 12034:5
ody 12001:1
nore 11959:2
ay 11977:21
985:16 12028:3,10
034:10 12039:1
```

12040:17 apologies 11973:11,11 apologise 12046:19 12074:21 apparently 11976:7,16 12025:19 12037:12 appear 11969:3,5,24 11979:2,6,20 11982:8 12005:2 12018:20 **appearing** 12034:11 appears 11955:12 11962:3,20 11963:2,9 11966:25 11978:25 11980:25 12020:1 12044:15 12051:20 application 11987:19 11987:20 11993:11 12001:9 12003:14,17 12006:5,15,22 12007:1,15 12008:11 12008:12,20,24 12010:6,6,13,17,22 12010:25 12011:18 12011:25 12012:4 12019:23 12020:2,24 12021:7,9,11,12,17 12022:10,21 12024:12 12025:10 12025:21 12026:23 12027:20 12029:25 12030:19 12031:1,5 12032:9,23 12033:7 12034:22 12037:5,7 12037:15,18 12038:11 12053:18 12074:23 applications 12029:21 applied 11997:21 12002:7,23 12019:21 12019:22 12027:25 12073:21 apply 11992:9 11996:12 12001:21 12002:1 12012:15 12017:13 12018:9 12027:2 12032:5,11 12037:3 **appraised** 11967:22 appreciate 12010:2 **apprise** 11967:7 approach 12018:23 12054:22 12056:18 12057:13 12062:1 approaching 11965:23 12018:2 12019:17 appropriate 12067:25 12073:21,25 **approval** 12002:20 12004:9 12021:18 12051:2 approve 12002:19 12010:13 approved 12016:10 12059:2 approximating 11999:11

area 12004:25 12005:13.16 12019:22 12032:20 12041:3,4,10,19 12042:12,17 12064:9 areas 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 12007:8 aren't 11975:8 12048:6 arises 12047:6 armed 11996:16 12018:2 armoured 11962:12 arms 11953:10 11954:22 11956:1,6 11975:8,15 12037:23 12040:8 12041:5 arranged 12013:23 12015:3 12037:9,12 arrest 11967:10 11973:19 11988:19 11988:23 11992:10 11996:12 11997:14 12005:5 12040:25 12041:11,14 12042:10 arrested 11987:6,10,13 11989:18,19 11992:17 11998:24 12000:1 12004:24,25 12032:18 12035:9 12036:6 12039:16,22 12039:23 12040:13 12040:23 12043:14 12043:14 12048:6 12054:13 arresting 12042:9 arrests 11987:14 11988:11,11,16,18 11989:8,23 11994:1 11996:23 12006:3 12040:14 arrival 11984:16 arrive 12002:21 arrived 11969:20 11981:17 12018:25 12021:5,5 12023:16 12031:1.12 **arriving** 12031:16 ascertain 12065:17 12067:21 12068:12 ascribed 11968:3 asked 11951:20,21,22 11959:23 11966:1 11977:25 11978:13 11982:13 11990:8 11992:21 12017:1 12024:6 12026:16 12027:19 12028:4 12033:9 12039:13 12043:13 12055:3 12057:18 12059:18 12062:12 12071:4 **asking** 11964:16 11965:25 12025:8 12033:6 12049:5 asks 11965:16

				Page
aspect 12009:25	12041:1,9,10,18,19	biggest 12063:17	11995:23 12007:5,7	12007:2,10,17
		00		
assailant 11990:10	12042:10	bit 12020:16 12052:17	12007:12 12022:15	12009:24 12020:19
assemble 12026:6	authorise 12041:11	12052:18 12058:8	12025:2 12027:12	12020:20 12022:5
assist 11988:24	authorised 12056:10	<b>blame</b> 11969:21	12030:5 12053:23	12023:4,9 12038:17
12053:11 12063:18	authorises 12041:2	<b>blanket</b> 12041:2	12069:13 12071:9,25	12038:20 12039:5,7
assistance 11965:12	<b>authority</b> 11993:12,13	<b>blood</b> 12005:3	12072:5,14	12049:22 12050:1,10
12053:22	11993:18 12021:19	<b>bloodshed</b> 12052:11,19	Calitz's 12022:19	12050:13 12057:21
assisted 11989:10	12030:1,12 12038:1	12053:20 12054:4	12029:24	12058:20 12061:12
11990:19 12050:16	available 11965:11	<b>bodies</b> 12064:18	call 11994:9 12003:24	12062:24 12068:16
12054:13,16	11977:21 12009:17	12066:18,24	12006:19 12045:10	12074:17
12056:16 12073:13	12009:20 12010:19	body 12066:8	12052:9 12059:3	Chairperson's
association 11979:19	12027:7 12041:23	<b>bottom</b> 12050:14	12073:6,23	12029:20
assume 11965:24	12050:2 12053:1	brackets 12028:17	called 11953:13	challenged 12043:6
12072:10	12055:22 12058:5,6	12029:9	11970:24 11993:10	chamber 12048:23
				12062:7
assumed 12071:5	avoid 11966:2,5,8,9	break 11976:23	calling 11957:23	
assumption 11965:24	aware 11998:20	11977:2 11978:2	call-up 11986:16	chambers 12047:18
12072:21	12001:10,23 12002:8	brief 11949:15	camp 11985:10	chance 11956:13
astonishing 12016:11	12021:8 12038:10	11969:19 11971:19	12030:3	11963:23 11976:25
attached 12025:2	12073:20 12075:4	11978:10 12062:8	cancelled 11954:24	11989:4 12007:20
12027:13	<b>A16</b> 11985:15,16	briefed 11953:2	<b>can't</b> 11976:12,13	12053:1 12057:10
attacked 11960:22		11954:14 11956:23	11994:8 12032:4,10	<b>change</b> 11951:1,1
11996:19	B	11969:8,9 11971:3	12038:9 12052:23,24	11956:20 11957:16
attacks 12055:17	back 11949:10 11951:6	11972:10 11974:24	<b>capacity</b> 11976:14	11971:16 12012:24
attempt 11965:22	11951:10,11,12	11979:15,21	captain 12016:15	12033:11,13
11986:21 11999:5,6	11952:10,13,15,15	11981:17 11995:23	12017:3 12021:16	<b>changed</b> 11956:21,23
12019:10 12053:21	11953:21 11954:21	12003:25 12059:17	12022:20 12023:11	11960:16 11963:5
attempting 12073:5	11956:17 11966:2	12059:20 12060:2	12023:12 12025:6,20	11982:15 12060:3
attempts 11992:22,23	11977:8 11978:9	briefing 11969:1	12025:12 12025:0,20	changes 11954:16
11993:4 12019:14	11987:25 11995:22	11973:16 11997:6	12030:15 12032:8,12	12060:1 12068:6
attend 12004:7		11973:10 11997:0	12030:13 12032:8,12	chart 12067:18,21
	12003:20 12004:1,2,3			· ·
12023:20	12004:8 12009:25	12015:9	12053:23	12068:17,23
attendance 12033:25	12021:4,5 12026:1	Brigadier 11981:18	care 11956:2,24	chased 11962:22
attended 11990:7,9	12028:8,10 12029:17	11995:23 11999:1	carried 11991:14	Chaskalson 12068:7
11991:5 11999:1	12039:7 12043:3,24	12007:5,6,12	12012:7,10	Chaskalson's 12067:18
12013:19 12040:11	12057:9 12058:7	12015:11 12016:20	carry 11977:5 12001:4	check 11949:25,25
attending 11967:1	12061:20 12065:18	12016:23,24,25	12039:14 12042:23	11952:15 11982:25
attention 11978:24	12066:22	12022:15,19 12025:2	<b>carrying</b> 12004:14	12013:6,16 12014:19
12005:16 12051:3,8	<b>Baloyi</b> 12074:24	12027:11 12029:24	12009:6,8	12014:22,24 12065:6
12074:22	barricaded 12055:23	12038:20 12040:11	case 11981:11	<b>checked</b> 11979:2
attorneys 12048:22	<b>based</b> 11965:16	12050:16,17,23	11993:11,13	11983:5
<b>audible</b> 12052:21	11972:14,19	12053:23 12069:13	11994:24 12001:15	checking 11983:4
12053:14	11982:22 12001:15	12071:9,25 12072:5,7	12010:17,23	11995:1 12065:14
auditorium 12047:21	12009:2 12010:11	12072:14	12011:19 12021:18	<b>chief</b> 11965:9 11977:20
August 11959:12	12051:6 12072:7,13	bring 12008:24	12027:3 12034:4	11995:16 12053:5
11961:15,16,18	basis 12027:3,20	12010:24 12019:12	12038:12 12055:17	<b>chopper</b> 12066:5
11967:1,12 11979:8	12037:3 12041:2	12037:17 12074:22	causing 12035:22	12069:9
11984:11 11985:12	bear 12043:17	brought 12011:25	cell 12000:23 12063:21	chronology 11989:1
11985:19 11986:4,11	bearing 12031:1	12012:1 12027:20	12063:22 12071:23	11994:6
11986:18,25 11988:1	beating 12051:17	building 12055:18	12003:22 12071:23	circled 11984:20
11980.18,23 11988.1	becoming 11961:21	buildings 12055:16	12071:24 12072:3,9	circles 11985:1
11998:17 12008:7	bed 11990:12	<b>bullet</b> 11949:13,25	12072:11,10,20,23	circulated 12022:4
12011:1 12021:21		11951:6 11955:17	Centurion 12004:2	circumstance 12009:3
	beg 11985:25			
12022:9,20 12023:15	begun 11984:16	11959:8,9,14,17,17	certain 11981:20	circumstances
12024:1 12025:5,11	behalf 12025:5	11959:18,20 11960:8	11988:12 12040:17	11975:10 11986:23
12025:21 12030:3,4	12027:14 12074:23	11960:10,10,21	12068:6	12003:16 12010:11
12072:1	behaviour 11961:21	11961:20 11962:2	certified 12030:10	12034:16 12073:22
authorisation 11993:16	belated 11980:25	11963:1	Chair 12006:13	CJOC 12063:1,11
11994:14,19	11981:5	<b>bundle</b> 11985:13	12047:14 12061:24	12070:24 12071:23
12006:23 12007:9	<b>believe</b> 11979:12	12006:18 12007:16	12062:11,15 12068:4	<b>claim</b> 11982:20
12017:13 12018:9	12041:5,16	12024:22 12025:8	<b>chaired</b> 11991:8	clarified 12049:2
12019:23 12025:7,15	berated 11953:8	busy 11955:2	<b>chairman</b> 11949:7,16	<b>clarify</b> 11957:4
12026:24 12027:3,8	1195 <b>5:2</b> 3	bystanders 11960:18	11957:1 11965:21	<b>clarity</b> 11950:6
12027:15,22,25	best 12040:19 12045:23		11966:25 11977:14	12000:15
12028:16 12032:6,12	<b>better</b> 11964:19	C	11985:25 11995:14	clear 11951:2 11955:2
12032:21 12036:25	11976:22 11991:19	calendar 11961:13	12001:6 12005:22	11980:5 11995:4
12037:3 12040:25	12012:5 12070:12	Calitz 11981:18	12006:9,16,20	12009:15 12029:14
ARCHIVE FO	R JUSTICE		<u> </u>	

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

12048:8 12061:8
12066:19 12068:16
12069:2
clearing 12055:18
clearly 12015:16
12036:22
clients 12049:10
close 12038:7 12055:20
12065:6,14
closely 12020:21
colleague 12032:25
colleagues 11951:21
12051:20
collect 12044:12
Colonel 11957:20,24
11958:2,6 11983:4,7
12005:17 12021:20
12022:2,7 12039:10 12043:17 12044:2
12047:16 12051:6
12055:7 12056:12,18
12057:10
combination 11950:1,8
11957:6
come 11951:10,11
11952:10,13,15,15
11954:21 11956:7
11962:5 11976:9
11977:8 11983:4
12008:8 12028:8,10
12033:4,25 12042:7
12057:9 12059:23
comes 11972:9 11998:1
11998:5,17 12004:7
12033:13 12071:3
<b>comfort</b> 11976:23
11977:2 11978:2
coming 11982:6
11997:13
command 11961:22
12063:2
commander 11962:4
11967:23 11971:13
11974:11,16 11976:3
11976:15 11978:6
12023:19 12030:20
12071:6,9,10,12,13
12071:16,16,18,18
12073:11
commanders 12074:7
commenced 11953:16
11959:5,6 11999:12
commencing 11949:12
comment 11980:6
11998:22 12072:24
Commission 11949:2
11964:12,20 11968:8
11974:10 11976:5
11977:3,3,4 11978:7
11978:25 11979:11
11982:1,9 11990:8
11995:8,8,9,22
12008:5 12014:16
12026:7,7,8 12044:19
12046:19 12047:9,9
12047:10 12048:18
12047.10 12040.10
A R C H I V E F O

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

Mai
12049:3 12051:16 12056:15,20 12057:1 12057:7 12061:18,18 12061:19 12075:10
Commissioners 11973:12 12005:25 12006:6 12039:5 12043:16,25 12046:11 12047:25
12050:2 12061:25 12069:16 <b>Commissioner's</b> 11964:5 11966:4,10
11972:25 commonly 11973:21 communicate 12048:15 communicated
11975:24 11976:4 12060:22 communicating 11969:23 11976:17
11990:17 communication 12064:4 12071:24 12074:4
compiled 12050:25 complainants 11990:10 complete 12005:11 12055:10
completed 12055:21 computer 12033:5,14 12045:21
conceded 11957:2 concerned 11979:12 12009:6 12016:3 12030:5 12038:14
concerns 11993:19 conclusion 11956:8 11976:10 11998:17 conclusive 12057:15
conduct 12030:1 12041:3,3 conducted 12023:22 confer 12037:9
conference 11970:6 11975:7,7,25 11976:18 confess 11986:12
confirm 12004:20 12013:8 12038:21 12043:1 12054:23 confirmed 11971:13
11972:5 11988:9 12022:2 confiscation 11996:23 conflict 12038:25
confrontation 12055:20 confused 12011:15
confusion 11964:19 11966:8 11972:9 12030:8,11 12035:22 consider 11959:10,25
11978:14 11982:13 11995:19 12039:2 12042:20 12045:23

```
considered 12012:19
  12017:25 12018:5.6
  12020:6 12042:18
  12055:25
considering 11970:13
  12012:22 12013:10
  12073:24
consistent 11980:21
Consolidated 12047:12
  12047:15
consonant 11974:3,8
constitute 11957:3
  11958:20
constituted 11957:10
contact 12063:22
  12072:3,4,10
CONTD 11949:6
  11978:12 11995:13
  12039:4 12049:25
  12062:23
contemplate 12029:11
contemplation 12035:6
contemporaneous
  11985:23
context 11980:14
  12051:5 12052:20
contingency 11993:12
  12002:20 12004:9
  12008:13,24 12010:6
  12010:17,23
  12011:18 12020:23
  12021:9,11,18
  12022:10 12026:1,3
  12027:3,20,21
  12028:5 12029:20
  12032:23 12037:3,16
continue 11950:23
  11956:4 11959:2
  11996:10 12003:11
  12015:9 12052:14
continued 11960:25
  11983:17
continues 12052:13
continuing 12004:13
  12054:19
controlled 12042:15
convenient 12062:18
convenor 11996:2,8,15
convenors 11990:21
  11992:8 11996:5
conversation 11970:1
convey 11975:2
conveyed 11956:22
convince 11955:25
copies 12006:5
  12022:22 12023:2
  12046:15,21 12050:2
  12050:3
copy 11978:15
  12030:17 12045:15
  12058:6
cordon 11987:19,20
  11989:11 11991:13
  11991:25 11992:6,14
```

11997:2,11,21 11998:18 12001:9.19 12001:22 12002:7 12005:10,14 12006:5 12006:14,21 12008:12 12010:6,23 12011:19 12017:13 12018:9 12019:6,20 12019:21 12020:7,9 12020:13,24 12021:9 12022:11 12023:17 12023:22 12024:11 12024:11 12025:9 12029:11 12030:2 12032:5 12035:10 12036:8,24 12041:3,6 12041:14,17 12043:8 12044:19 12050:19 12053:18,24,25 12054:6 12055:15 12056:9 12057:3 12061:14 **cordoned** 12055:12 **cordoning** 12018:16 corrections 12025:16 correctly 11954:7 11964:8 12001:18 12028:21 12039:9 12040:2 12071:19 **couldn't** 11952:24 11956:1 11969:3 12018:20 12028:12 12066:6,20 12069:17 12071:14 counsel 12000:14 12007:24 12034:11 12048:22,22,23 12062:7 countersigned 12007:7 12007:12 couple 12065:25 course 11960:21 11974:23 11984:12 11985:22 12008:9 12015:11 12037:14 12043:19 12048:2.13 12049:9 12057:25 covered 12007:8 12019:20 12032:20 12041:8,19 12068:17 covering 12006:25 12007:3 12024:8,22 12027:10 12028:1,2 crime 11987:7 11990:19 11998:25 12004:24 12005:6 12036:7 **critical** 12045:2 **criticism** 11987:3 cross 11985:7 cross-examination 11949:6 11977:25 11978:12 11986:2 11995:13 12020:16 12039:4 12046:20

11996:10.11.20

12049:24.25 12062:23 12068:1 cross-examine 11980:8 12001:1 12034:7 cross-examining 12062:22 crowd 11960:16 11962:22,23 11963:2 11963:2 12017:20 crucial 11968:19,23 11969:12,16 11989:10 current 11970:24 cursory 12057:11 D daily 12023:20

#### damage 11987:15 danger 11960:24 dangerous 11973:17 12005:15 12041:13 12041:16 12055:12 dat 11984:14 11985:2,8 date 11962:2,18,25 11986:17 12025:13 12029:2,4,5,7 12030:5 12031:22 12033:19 dated 11983:8 11984:2 11984:10 11985:19 12005:17 12022:20 12024:25 12025:4,5 12027:10,14 dates 11987:20,21 11993:13 12001:23 12002:2,4 day 11960:12 11963:25 11963:25 11965:2 11967:5,25 11970:13 11974:6 11979:12 11982:20 11988:3 11992:7,13 11995:16 11996:22 12011:23 12013:8,8,22 12015:4 12016:2,3 12024:10 12025:17 12028:17 12028:19.25 12029:1 12029:2.6.8.9 12030:5 12037:14 12038:2,4,4,19,21 12058:20 12071:25 12073:11 12074:5 days 11957:17 11958:22,23 11985:24 12065:25 day-to-day 12036:13 De 12061:22,24 12062:11,15 deal 11956:13 11961:3 11975:9 11982:11 12027:20 12037:16 12043:20 12046:4 12055:23 12057:15

**dealing** 11961:5,8,15

11961:18 11970:19

12002:11 12008:20

11992:17 11993:21

11995:19,21

12009:18 12068:16
deals 12034:3 12055:9
12068:23
dealt 11970:19
11998:10 11999:23
12005:12 12034:17
12037:7
<b>debate</b> 11949:11,12
11957:8 11972:6
11995:6 12004:12,21
12042:4,6 12051:5
debated 12001:18
12009:7 12010:10
12011:4,7,13,23
<b>debating</b> 11992:5
12009:5 12010:16
12003:3 12010:10
12039:6
debriefing 11988:1
12051:21
<b>December</b> 11984:3
decide 12013:11
12046:3 12056:5
12060:9
decided 11949:17,19
11950:18 11952:2
11992:17 12008:7
12009:18 12011:17
12011:18,21,24
12018:20 12032:5
12036:23,24
12053:24 12059:3
declared 12005:1
deemed 12073:8
<b>defend</b> 12055:19
defer 11998:18
12013:12
<b>deferred</b> 12013:17
12037:9
deferring 12061:2
defined 12042:17
definitely 12038:6
degree 12068:13
delay 11965:23
delegated 11978:11
<b>delegation</b> 11962:20,24
12047:17
demarcated 12041:10
demonstrate 11959:14
11970:18 12008:5
deny 11967:20
depended 11987:9
11989:17
<b>dependent</b> 11990:14
11993:25 12035:24
12036:12
depending 12008:22
depends 11997:25
12001:14
deployed 12074:6
deploying 12050:25
deposed 12027:12
deprive 12023:11
deprived 12073:6,24
described 12004:15
12025:4 12056:2,4,14
12025.4 12030.2,4,14

Mai
designated 12063:3
desirability 12045:4 desirable 12045:13
despite 11999:10
12008:6,8 12022:9
<b>detail</b> 11987:3,8 11989:14,16
12016:12 12035:2
<b>detailed</b> 11969:16
12009:17,18 12022:6 12055:14 12056:8,13
details 12040:8
<b>detained</b> 11990:11
<b>detectives</b> 11988:21,22 11990:7,19 12005:1,5
12043:15
deur 11984:14
dialogue 12050:23 didn't 11951:11,21
11953:6 11954:20
11955:9 11956:2,18
11984:25 11985:16 12019:22,24
12017:122,24 12021:15 12027:19 12028:5,6,11
12028:5,6,11
12032:21 12036:9 12042:19,20
12045:16 12051:11
12054:17 12059:1,11
12063:6 12071:10,14 <b>die</b> 11962:13 11963:13
11984:14,14,15,15,18
11984:18,19,19,20,23 11985:2,5,5,6,8
died 12073:20
differ 11986:1
difference 12071:8 different 11955:3
11963:15 11979:18
11980:15 12020:4
12043:9 12054:7 12056:17 12058:1
12072:20
difficult 11986:7
<b>difficulties</b> 11994:21 12059:12
difficulty 11955:6,7,19
11993:15 12032:22 12036:19 12058:9,10
12058:22 12059:13
<b>direction</b> 11982:15
11983:18 11984:17 11985:6
directions 11980:16
directly 11949:22
11984:25 12027:23 direk 11984:23
disagreement 11981:22
disarm 11967:10
11974:6 11995:20,20 12011:9 12050:21
12052:11,13
disarmament 11967:13 disarmed 11973:19
12004:25 12018:3,4
12010-19 10

```
disarming 11972:18
  12005:11.12
  12018:14.16
  12052:18 12055:11
discounted 11991:17
  11991:20
discounting 11992:3,14
discourteous 12033:1
discuss 12049:11
discussed 12009:2
  12010:7 12012:8
  12013:3,6 12017:12
  12018:5,14 12019:1
  12020:9,10 12041:21
discussing 11951:20
  11992:7 12020:8
  12032:24,25
discussion 11952:7
  11971:6 11997:6
  12017:11 12018:15
dispersal 11988:23
  11989:21 11990:14
  11993:25 12006:4
  12012:23 12014:13
  12032:18 12035:24
  12066:4 12070:11
disperse 11967:6,10
  12013:10 12017:20
  12019:13 12036:9
dispersed 11973:19
dispersion 11972:17
disregard 11999:7,24
distance 12023:24
distinct 12065:22
distinction 12018:17
dit 11984:24
docket 11982:19
  11985:17
dockets 11982:18
document 12006:7
  12007:20 12009:23
  12024:7,24 12045:6
  12045:14,15
  12047:11,17 12068:2
  12068:5,10,11
documentation
  12023:16.22 12024:4
  12024:10 12030:8,13
documentations
  12014:10
documents 11985:14
  12006:18.22
  12014:18 12025:9
  12032:13 12045:5
  12047:4 12051:17
doesn't 11950:19
  11956:9 11985:17
  11993:18 11994:13
  12009:22 12041:11
  12044:18 12051:10
doing 11976:12
  12033:20 12049:10
  12054:3 12055:16
  12069:19,20,23,24
```

11967:20 11969:21 11975:15 11976:18 11976:21 11977:10 11980:17 11982:2 11996:16 12001:13 12003:5 12011:4,6,15 12015:14 12021:15 12022:14,19 12031:8 12033:12 12040:24 12042:9 12044:6 12048:20 12049:2,3 12060:12 12061:7,21 12064:4 12065:6 12067:24 12072:20 **doubt** 12068:17,23 **drafted** 12009:16 draw 11978:24 12018:18 12051:8 **drawing** 12051:3 drawn 12005:16 drive 12009:21 drove 11983:6 due 12023:21 12052:12 **Duncan** 12047:12 **duties** 12023:23 11957:16 11981:24  $\mathbf{E}$ 11965:6 11971:10 11973:8,10 11974:21 11976:2 11978:5 11985:12,15 11989:20 11991:4 11992:21 11997:5 12011:11 12014:11

**duty** 11955:7 11956:3 earlier 11963:17 12016:23 12025:11 12025:13 12033:6 12035:23 12044:4 12051:4 12056:13 12057:12,18 12062:2 early 12031:16,17,17 12031:20 12034:23 edify 12070:21,23 eerder 11984:24 effect 12073:19 **effected** 11973:20 effectively 12055:5 12071:11 efforts 11967:9 either 11955:7 11970:14 12034:22 12035:9 12057:2 elaborate 12056:8 electronically 12045:19 12058:6,14 element 11996:5 12054:16 **elephant** 12052:17 **eliminate** 12068:11 **Elizabeth** 12026:12 **emphasis** 11961:22 **emphasise** 11962:10 12035:25 12063:4 emphasising 12011:12

12056:18 emphasize 11987:8 emphasized 11987:17 **employees** 11960:25 **employer** 11960:24 en 11984:19,19 enable 12014:19 12043:24 enabled 12039:20 enables 12041:18 encircled 12018:4 12019:19 encirclement 11972:18 **encounter** 12072:16 encountered 12072:15 endeavour 11953:9 11956:11 endeavours 12040:20 engagement 11971:4 **enquire** 12034:20 **ensure** 11982:3 **ensuring** 12055:23 enter 12068:5 **entering** 11983:24 **entries** 11963:8 entry 12055:23 **envisaged** 12053:25 12055:4,15 12056:9 12057:4 **Equally** 12041:9 **equipment** 12023:21 error 11986:12 escalate 11959:3 escalation 11949:19,21 11950:5,8,14,14,16 11950:18,20,20,25 11951:3 11957:3,10 11958:13,14,20 11959:11,15 11960:1 11960:2,4,7,9,12 11961:2 especially 11963:9 12070:25 essence 12053:8 12055:18 essentially 12049:2 establish 11988:8 12011:14,16 12068:18 estimate 12068:22 evaluate 11970:24 evaluating 11972:14 evening 11963:21 11967:11 11974:5 11988:1 11997:19 12003:24 12013:23 12015:3,20 12028:3,9 12037:14 12051:22 event 11985:23

12019:18,19

11959:7,16 11964:15

don't 11951:14

12067:19 12073:8 eventually 11949:17

> 11953:11 11964:4 12004:21 12006:2

12027:24

events 11986:25 11992:19 12039:20

12067:10
everybody 11972:3
12016:10
evidence 11953:7
11955:21 11956:11 11964:10,24 11965:1
11965:1,4,6,9,17
11971:11,12
11974:16 11976:2
11977:9,21 11978:20
11981:6 11985:14 11986:9 11988:9
11980:9 11988:9
12005:2 12011:11
12014:15 12016:16
12021:25 12033:11
12034:5,7 12038:23
12040:1 12048:23
12057:20 12058:1,24 12059:6 12060:16
12059.0 12000.10
evidence-in 11965:8
11977:19 12053:4
evidence-in-chief
11964:1 11965:3
11979:11 12058:4 exact 12026:21
exactly 11955:4
11959:7 12003:5
12064:1 12070:14
examining 12059:9
example 12036:8
12039:17 12041:6 12069:12
excluding 12008:9
excuse 12048:19
<b>excused</b> 12049:6
12062:14 12075:1,5
executed 12005:14 exhibit 11953:12
11961:5,9 11963:8
11981-4 11983-9 11
11984:9 11985:13
12006:8,19 12009:11
12009:16,16 12022:5
12022:25 12023:5
12024:20 12026:14
12027:1 12029:24 12030:17 12047:13
12055:6 12062:25
12068:2,5
<b>exhibits</b> 11999:2
12009:11
exist 12059:11
<b>exists</b> 12047:22 <b>expected</b> 12014:6
12048:2
experienced 12070:21
12070:22 12073:11
12074:8
expert 12070:20,22
<b>expertise</b> 12055:19 <b>expire</b> 12002:5
expire 12002:5 expired 11993:19
explain 11959:16
11964:18,21 11966:7
ARCHIVE EO

Mar	il
11971:8 11972:1 11976:22 11981:10 11982:25 11988:15 11989:5 11990:4 11991:19 11994:7 12017:16 12035:2 12036:14 12037:24 12057:1 12060:17 12070:2,11  explained 11950:10 11981:25 12027:2 12043:2 12047:18,25 12048:4  explaining 11968:7 11972:8 12060:19,23 12074:12 explains 12047:22 explanation 11966:7,9 11981:5,13 11989:13 12016:14 12017:2,18 12017:21 extent 11967:4 12052:23	
<b>extreme</b> 11980:11,13	
fabrication 11980:22 facie 12043:5 fact 11951:15,16,18 11952:2 11953:8 11956:3 11960:6 11961:5 11964:5 11965:25 11969:19 11972:24 11973:9,11 11982:18 11991:24 11996:15 11999:11 12003:21 12006:17 12008:6,8 12011:15 12011:16 12013:9 12015:18 12019:24 12021:2,8,16 12022:9 12032:16 12033:21 12038:25 12039:13 12040:11 12042:16 12062:16 12069:1 12070:25 12072:7,13 factor 11949:20 11951:15 11960:7 factors 11950:1,8 11957:6 11960:4 11970:12 11971:16 12028:4	
facts 12014:19 12028:11	
<b>fail</b> 11967:9 11971:23 <b>failed</b> 11951:18,25	
11954:9 11956:7 11971:25	
<b>failure</b> 11950:9 11972:20	
foir 11065.15 11090.10	

fair 11965:15 11980:19

11985:20 12039:12

12050:5 12053:14

11984:8 12051:6

12068:12

**fairness** 11980:5

```
fall 12036:5
fallen 12028:5
falling 12036:3
falls 12026:3
families 11977:6,8
  12047:18,19 12062:1
family 12048:1,3,14,17
far 11963:10 11985:18
  12009:12 12015:24
  12016:2,3 12030:4
  12037:4 12038:10,13
  12044:18,21
  12048:24 12056:8
  12058:10,22,24
  12067:20
fashion 11965:23
  12056:9
fear 12006:11 12059:24
feared 11960:17
feasible 12018:5,7
feed 11988:12
feedback 11963:21,21
  11967:3 12019:1,5
feel 12035:20 12048:5
feeling 12048:10
feet 12060:7
fell 12025:12 12027:22
felt 12036:14
fetched 12053:5
field 11978:23
  11980:13 11982:15
  12070:24 12071:11
filtered 12019:3
filtering 11974:25
  12020:13
final 12022:3 12048:8
  12048:15 12062:3
finally 12068:11
find 11956:18 11963:4
  11965:12 11982:17
  11982:22 11986:8
  12007:21,23 12014:1
  12016:11 12038:12
  12040:8 12041:12,13
  12042:14 12066:22
firearm 12041:13
firearms 12005:9
  12052:10
fired 11985:4
firing 12045:22
first 11952:19
  11959:17,20 11961:3
  11962:2 11963:25
  11965:3 11975:1
  11986:2,4,17
  11988:11 11991:17
  11993:4 11994:10
  11997:3 11999:5,6
  12001:24 12019:16
  12024:24 12029:19
  12030:18 12033:16
  12042:20 12043:21
  12045:6 12046:1
  12052:20 12055:10
  12062:12
firstly 11965:1
```

five 11959:14 11961:2 11977:1 flank 11981:8,9 11985:3 flew 12064:9 12066:1 12067:10 12068:21 12070:12 flowed 12023:25 flowing 12055:3 flows 11997:22 11999:17 12000:4 12017:23 **fluent** 12002:11,12 **fluid** 12002:15 **fly** 11984:25 12065:18 12066:22 flying 12066:21 **focus** 11960:6 follow 11983:21 11988:11 11989:20 11994:20 12001:8 12004:22 12005:6 12006:3,4 12035:5 12036:17,25 12040:1 12040:18 12050:9 12057:2 12058:18 12069:5,9 12070:14 **followed** 11987:13 11988:22 11991:5 12000:8 12040:23 12042:21 12060:24 12070:14 following 11962:3,20 11963:1 11966:25 11967:5 11974:6 11976:11 11988:3 11992:6 12015:2,4 12016:8 12027:5 12029:20 12052:8 12060:25 follows 11955:11 11987:7 **follow-up** 12005:4 12035:17 12037:20 12040:12.18 12060:12 foot 11983:21 11984:12 12051:19 12052:2,7 force 12008:10 forensic 12005:3 foresaw 12053:20 forgive 12020:17 form 11961:20 12055:22 12057:3 formed 11992:5 forth 12025:12 12037:22 fortnight 11985:22,22 fortunately 12029:1 **forum** 11967:2 11993:11 12002:18 12026:2 12027:17

12029:16

forward 11962:5

11974:21 12058:9

fit 12056:3

12038:22 12039:1 12046:13 **forwarded** 11962:8 **found** 11961:10 11977:10,11,19 11984:9 11986:19 11999:3 12051:24 four 11959:14 fourth 11984:11 free 12035:16 Friday 11995:22 11996:5 12038:4 friend 11964:2 friends 12022:3 Fritz 12050:16,23 front 11983:23 12004:19 12030:16 12044:13 12046:12 frustrations 11960:17 full 12016:7 12017:11 12028:11 fully 11982:21,21,21 **functioned** 12071:12 12071:15 furnished 11978:14 12022:1 **further** 11960:24 11983:22 11987:14 11987:14 12005:15 12016:19 12027:22 12030:10 12034:15 12048:8,11,13 12049:13 12062:4 future 11992:24

## G gadgets 12072:20 gained 12005:6 **gaining** 12055:23 **gathering** 11995:24 11998:9 11999:25 12003:1,23 12018:2 12050:22 Gatherings 11992:9 11994:18 11996:14 Gauteng 11990:19 **generally** 11971:20 **gesirkel** 11984:18 **getting** 11988:24 11995:1 12054:25 12060:7 gevlieg 11984:24 GGG 12005:18 GGG12 11968:24 11969:3 11970:17 11979:9 11981:3,7 12064:8 **GGG15** 11983:9,11 **GGG17** 11984:9 GGG3 11986:16 **GGG39** 12005:25 **GGG4** 12051:22 **GGG5** 11966:19 11973:8

give 11949:15 11956:13

11960:2 11963:20,23

Page 6

11966:7,11 11976:24	11994:19
11977:1 11978:2	grateful 120
11996:19 12005:18	12040:20
12007:20 12016:16	gratefully 12
12019:5 12022:24	great 12032:
12026:5,17 12032:24	grenade 119
12033:1,17 12034:4,6 12034:21,24 12038:6	<b>groep</b> 11984 11984:20,2
12034.21,24 12038.0	ground 1196
12058:14 12068:22	11963:14
12069:12	11972:15
given 11949:7	12064:23
11985:14 11989:4	12066:2,6,
12006:8 12012:10	12068:20
12031:19,23	12069:10
12042:14 12045:5,15 12047:3 12048:4,24	grounds 120
12047.3 12048.4,24 12050:24 12069:11	<b>group</b> 11984 11984:23,2
gives 11963:21	11999:23
12030:10	groups 1197
giving 11949:7 12022:7	guided 1199
12053:4 12054:17	<b>GUMBI</b> 120
12069:13	12075:3,7
<b>go</b> 11953:7,9 11955:24	
11956:3,16 11958:2	<u>H</u>
11958:23 11964:6 11969:21 11970:5	hadn't 1195 11952:18
11972:10 11983:23	11952:18
11992:6,8 11993:10	11955:22
11996:11 12000:10	half 11976:2
12002:17 12009:4	hand 12017:
12010:18 12011:9	handed 1200
12015:10,14 12021:4	12009:11
12026:3 12032:19	12034:8
12036:12,15 12040:8 12041:6 12042:11	<b>handing</b> 119 12048:16
12041:0 12042:11	handle 1199
12052:13,16	12004:24
12053:13 12057:22	12036:6
12059:15,16,19,22	handled 119
12060:20 12061:21	handling 119
12074:15	hands 12045
goes 11972:3 going 11951:6 11953:5	12046:2,10
11953:9 11955:23	<b>happen</b> 1199 11992:1 11
11960:23 11963:10	12002:12
11966:2 11971:18	12045:16
11975:8,10,16	12047:2 12
11977:5 11983:16	12073:16,
11988:12 11991:24	happened 11
11991:25 11992:9	11957:20
11994:9 11995:2 11996:11,12 11998:3	11965:25 1 11998:22 1
12000:11,12,13,19,24	11998.22
12002:3 12012:15,18	12017:11
12027:8 12032:7,15	12025:25
12035:20 12037:2,21	12039:8,24
12042:5 12043:20	12056:20
12045:4 12047:1,21	12071:3,7
12051:5 12052:18,19	happening 1
12054:3,19 12059:25 12060:7 12061:14,22	119 <b>68:1</b> 6 1198 <b>2:7</b> 1
12070:24 12073:17	11982:71
good 12073:2	12020.21
graciously 12043:23	12069:3,6,
granted 11993:16	12070:16
ARCHIVE FO	R JUST

```
1994:19 12019:24
teful 12037:23
2040:20
tefully 12017:9
at 12032:21,22
nade 11985:5
ep 11984:14,18,19
1984:20,24 11985:5
und 11962:13
1963:14 11968:16
1972:15 12026:3
2064:23 12065:18
2066:2,6,9,12,23
2068:20 12069:3,6
2069:10 12070:5,18
unds 12041:15
up 11984:16,21,21
1984:23,25 11985:6
1999:23
ups 11972:17
ded 11991:5
MBI 12074:20
2075:3,7
      H
n't 11951:13
```

## 1952:18 11953:20 1953:22 11954:22 1955:22 11956:7,7 11976:21 12026:5 d 12017:1 12022:20 **ded** 12006:6 2009:11 12022:5 2034:8 ding 11950:9 2048:16 dle 11998:24 2004:24 12005:1 2036:6 dled 11990:9 dling 11998:12 ds 12045:21 2046:2,16 pen 11991:24 1992:1 11994:9 2002:12 12032:21 2045:16 12046:2 2047:2 12071:6 2073:16.18 pened 11954:3 1957:20 11963:8 1965:25 11971:17 1998:22 11999:22 1999:25 12009:8,14 2017:11 12022:8 2025:25 12036:2 2039:8,24 12045:3 2056:20 12068:14 2071:3,7 pening 11957:17 1968:16 11971:25 1982:7 11994:2 2020:21 12064:10 2065:17 12066:23 2069:3,6,10 12070:4

```
happens 11987:11
happy 12020:18
  12046:3
hard 12009:21
hardcopies 12050:3
hardcopy 12022:4
hasn't 12022:14
haven't 11977:20
  12009:10,11,15
  12014:3 12035:17
  12058:11,23
  12067:20
head 12050:17,17
  12059:5 12073:12
headed 12047:11
heading 12028:1
hear 11951:21
  11996:18 12042:23
  12045:12 12069:10
  12070:15 12074:4
heard 11975:20
  11976:17 12066:17
  12067:23 12075:1
hearing 12048:23
held 11995:25
helicopter 11984:13,21
  12066:1 12067:10,22
  12068:20
helikopter 11984:19
help 11986:21
  11993:18 11994:13
  11994:21 12031:22
  12035:10
helpful 12040:17,19
  12058:17
helps 12004:20
Hemraj 11949:11
  11950:12 11958:5
  11968:9 11974:15
  11975:1 11980:1,9,24
  11991:11 12004:11
  12004:17 12011:24
  12012:6,14 12013:1
  12014:17 12016:18
  12017:8 12018:12
  12030:14,24 12031:4
  12031:7.11.24
  12034:20 12057:8
  12059:18 12060:13
  12060:25 12066:7
het 11984:13,14,18,19
  11984:23 11985:1,4
he'd 11951:10
he's 11965:6 11973:5
  11996:8 12000:25
  12007:21 12045:19
  12055:7 12056:3
he/she 11962:5
HHH18 12006:11,19
  12024:20 12027:1
  12029:25
HHH19 12023:6,13
  12026:14 12030:17
HHH20 12047:13
  12050:3 12055:6
```

11987:2 hierarchy 11978:8 high 11996:19 12066:1 12066:12,21,21 **highlighted** 11961:14 him/her 11962:6 Hippos 11962:12 11963:13 historically 11960:13 history 11960:21 11981:18 hold 11996:21 **holding** 12062:8 home 12042:1 homes 12018:17 hooray 11954:21 hope 11956:4,14 11959:1 11964:7 12001:5 12039:5 hospital 11973:23 11990:12,12 12039:17 hostel 12041:6,6,7 12055:16 hostels 12005:11,14 12019:25 12030:3 12037:22 12050:20 12055:11 hour 11976:24 hours 11993:17 11994:20 12012:11 12027:25 12034:22 12034:23 12041:4 12042:18 house 12052:13,16 houses 12032:20 12037:21 12053:13 12054:12 huge 11982:19 12012:21 hulle 11985:8 human 11982:6 **hyphenated** 11961:20 I

idea 12013:13 12027:2 **identified** 11996:1.6 12054:15 12055:16 **identities** 12053:11 iemand 11985:2

**immediate** 11992:14 **immediately** 11965:14 11986:5 11992:4 12020:11 12032:19 **implement** 11969:9

illegal 11995:23

11975:16 11992:22 11992:24 11993:5,5 11993:20 11994:25 12002:21,22 12012:20,22 12013:2

11971:21 11975:10

12014:2,11,13 12018:8 12032:17 12036:23 12037:8

12053:21

implementation

11970:25 11971:5.10 11971:18 11972:16 11987:9 11989:16 12002:5 12015:23 12017:15 12036:25 12056:9

**implemented** 11950:19 11951:17 11952:3 11954:23 11971:19 11987:18 11989:25 11990:1 11992:25 11993:21 11994:10 11994:23 11999:8 12001:11,20,24 12002:3,9 12014:5 12020:10 12024:14 12024:16 12027:4 12037:18,19 12039:23 12041:23 12056:5,6

implementing

11989:11 11993:1,14 12008:21 12013:13 12015:17 12032:16 12035:7,7 12037:12 12041:25

**important** 12009:23 impression 11964:3 12065:23

impressions 11965:5 **inaudible** 12008:22 12025:18 12046:8 12052:10,12,22

**inbeweeg** 11985:9 **incident** 12036:4 include 12006:22

12019:22.24 12048:21 12068:7 included 11991:9,14

12018:1 12019:25 includes 12007:14 **including** 11962:20

11997:14 12063:21 inconsistent 12015:18 12015:22

incorrect 11955:8 incorrectly 12059:4 **incumbent** 12063:12 independently 11976:9 **indicate** 11958:2

11960:11 11969:4 11971:10.15 11978:22 11979:4,15 11982:6 11999:22 12014:2 12028:5 12040:22 12051:23 12054:7 12063:16 12068:19 12074:5,5

**indicated** 11951:5 11970:11,11 11974:21 11982:9 11986:17 11990:18 11999:15 12006:1 12011:10 12014:12 12018:22 12035:23

HHH3 11979:9

Page 7

12045:1 12054:14
indicates 12004:10
12056:7
indicating 11956:19
11971:14 12007:8
indications 11951:3
indicative 11959:10
11960:9,20 11961:2,4
individually 12053:13
individuals 12069:21
influence 12019:4
inform 11967:24
12071:23
informal 11979:17
11981:9 11982:1,16
11983:3,18,24
11984:17 11985:10
12019:25 12041:9
information 11955:8
11988:12,21,24
11989:9,19,22
11990:12,20
11992:16 11993:1
11994:2,15,15,16
11995:1 11999:7,25
12004:14 12005:6
12025:5 12027:13
12032:19 12034:15
12035:8 12038:15
12039:2,18,24
12040:6,7,9,14,18,23
12043:13 12054:10
12054:24,25 12055:1
12056:21,23 12057:3
<b>informed</b> 11962:7
11995:25 12015:11 12016:24 12063:13
12016:24 12063:13
12074:3
informele 11984:15
11985:8
informing 11968:14
12063:20
initial 11968:24
initially 12055:14
injured 11973:22
11982:4 12039:17
12048:6
innocent 11960:18
insofar 12049:6
<b>inspection</b> 11978:15,16
11978:21 11980:3
11981:2
instance 12064:3
instruct 11967:9
12030:25
instructed 11972:15
11983:21,22
12030:24 12031:4 12061:25 12062:4
12065:18
instruction 11970:23
11973:4,18 12023:19
12031:19,23,25
12033:18 12034:21 12034:24 12038:7,18
12034:24 12038:7,18
12049:14

instructions 12030:19
12048:4,13 12049:16 12069:8,11,12,13
insufficient 11991:15
<b>intelligence</b> 11987:10 11987:12,13
11989:17 11990:19
12005:6,7 12036:10 intelligence-driven
12005:4
intend 12019:7 intended 11993:20,24
12012:8,9 12061:20
12062:17 <b>intending</b> 12019:5,6
intercepted 11996:7
<b>interested</b> 11955:3 12042:23 12046:15
interposed 12061:13
<b>interpretation</b> 11997:25 11998:4,5
<b>interrupt</b> 11954:20
12058:13 interviewed 11988:20
11990:9 12040:13
interviewing 12005:7 investigated 12038:25
invitation 12004:7
involved 11987:5 12020:21 12039:20
12039:25 12063:22
IPID 11982:19
isn't 11953:17,17,24 11954:11 11975:11
11975:25 11977:21 11985:15 12018:11
11985:15 12018:11 12024:24 12043:10
12046:13 12071:12
issue 11973:3 11982:12 12010:16 12038:18
12039:6 12074:21
issued 12006:23 12047:4
issues 11969:2,23
11982:8,11 itemise 11959:10,18
11960:13
itemising 11957:2,9 items 11978:13
I'd 12037:23 12042:23
12057:13,25 <b>I'll</b> 11976:24 11977:7
11994:11,12 12000:2
12003:10 12005:18 12016:18 12055:9
12056:12
I've 11955:6,13,19 11959:15 11963:7
11964:20 11974:24
11976:2,9 11992:22 11994:10,12,13
12002:18 12017:23
12022:2 12024:5 12028:7,13 12029:22
12029:22 12033:18
12035:16 12036:19

19	12042:22 12056:7
:16	12060:4,17 12061:7
15	12061:25 12062:12
10	J
0	<b>Ja</b> 11952:18 11954:2
.9 10	12040:24 12046:22 <b>job</b> 11956:10 12052:9
10	<b>JOC</b> 11962:8 11973:15
	11973:22 12023:16
24	12023:20,21,24 12031:12 12038:21
20	12050:24 12065:19
_	12066:22 12070:13
б 7	12070:13 <b>JOCCOM</b> 11959:13
•	11970:22,24 11971:3
.5 3	11972:16 11974:18
3	11974:18,23,25 11998:17 12008:6,25
,5	12009:2,13 12013:3
	12015:9,24 12016:2,3 12016:9,21 12050:14
20	12016:9,21 12050:14 12050:14,16 12061:6
3	Johannesburg 11967:3
:7 25	Joseph 11971:4
25	<b>judge</b> 12059:18 12060:13,24
	12074:24
20 22	judgment 12048:17 JULY 11949:1
2.2	juniors 12004:18
-	
1	K
4 .1 .1 .1	
.1 .1 .1	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12
1 21 1 0 2	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5
.1 .1 .1	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12
1 21 1 0 2 2:12	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23
1 21 1 0 2 2:12	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21
1 21 1 0 2 2:12	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7
1 21 1 0 2 2:12 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4
1 21 1 0 2 2:12 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25
1 21 1 0 2 2:12	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25
1 21 1 0 2 2:12 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21
1 21 1 0 2 2:12 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21 12062:10
1 21 1 0 2 2:12 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21 12062:10 knew 11955:22 11956:16
1 21 1 0 0 2 2:12 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21 12062:10 knew 11955:22 11956:16 know 11954:2,9,13
1 21 1 0 2 2:12 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21 12062:10 knew 11955:22 11956:16
1 21 1 0 0 2 2:12 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21 12062:10 knew 11955:22 11956:16 know 11954:2,9,13 11955:3 11959:7,20 11965:24,25 11966:6 11971:19 11974:11
1 21 1 0 0 2 2:12 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21 12062:10 knew 11955:22 11956:16 know 11954:2,9,13 11955:3 11959:7,20 11965:24,25 11966:6 11971:19 11974:11 11974:14 11976:5,10
1 21 1 0 0 2 2:12 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21 12062:10 knew 11955:22 11956:16 know 11954:2,9,13 11955:3 11959:7,20 11965:24,25 11966:6 11971:19 11974:11 11974:14 11976:5,10 11976:21 11977:10 11980:15,17
1 21 1 0 2 2:12 8 3 :7 00:2 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21 12062:10 knew 11955:22 11956:16 know 11954:2,9,13 11955:3 11959:7,20 11965:24,25 11966:6 11971:19 11974:11 11974:14 11976:5,10 11980:15,17 11981:24 11982:2
1 21 1 0 2 2:12 8 3 :23 :7 00:2 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21 12062:10 knew 11955:22 11956:16 know 11954:2,9,13 11955:3 11959:7,20 11965:24,25 11966:6 11971:19 11974:11 11974:14 11976:5,10 11976:21 11977:10 11980:15,17 11981:24 11982:2 11988:2,10 11993:20
1 21 1 0 2 22:12 8 3 :23 :7 00:2 8	K Karee 12005:13 12030:2 12055:11 keep 11956:12 12011:12 12034:5 12063:13 keeping 11968:14,15 11969:23 key 11979:15,17,21 11981:20 killed 11959:5,7 11960:22 11982:4 12028:25 killings 11960:24 12073:25 kind 11996:21 12062:10 knew 11955:22 11956:16 know 11954:2,9,13 11955:3 11959:7,20 11965:24,25 11966:6 11971:19 11974:11 11974:14 11976:5,10 11980:15,17 11981:24 11982:2

```
12021:15.16
  12022:14 12024:7
  12025:10 12029:21
  12032:7 12033:7,17
  12034:9 12037:5,7
  12040:5,11 12045:1,2
  12047:8 12051:11
  12054:15,17
  12060:12 12061:7,11
  12064:3 12066:25
  12067:24 12070:19
  12072:17 12073:13
  12073:16,17
known 11956:6
  11958:23
knows 12021:2,16
  12022:15
koppie 11962:21,25
  11973:17 12018:2,3,4
  12018:15 12019:17
  12019:18,24
  12020:13 12035:25
  12042:1 12050:22
  12067:1
kraal 12066:25
          L
L 11953:12 11961:5,9
  11981:4 12009:16,16
lack 11972:20 11987:3
  12023:21 12041:22
laid 11973:17 11975:8
language 12071:15
large 12047:11
```

larger 12056:1 large-scale 12055:13 lastly 11962:25 11979:10 12060:14 late 12031:18 12034:22 law 11996:12 lawyer 12015:13 lay 11953:10 11955:25 11956:5 11967:6 11975:15 LCRC 11990:7 11999:3 12005:1 leaders 11985:14 11988:2 11996:1 12012:25 12014:23 12022:1 12051:21 12053:8,10 leadership 11963:3 11996:5 leading 11965:4 12062:9 learned 11964:2 12022:2 12066:24 leave 11962:13 11963:14 11982:6,10 12003:1,2,4,5 12062:12 leaving 12031:17 led 11964:1 **left** 11962:24 11973:21 11978:23 11980:11 11980:13 11981:12

12028:8 12071:15 legal 11998:10 12003:13,14 12030:12 12041:8 12049:4 legally 12042:12 lengthy 12004:21 12022:9 letter 12007:3,13 12024:8,23,24 12025:4 12027:10 12028:1,2 let's 11960:5 11992:6 12007:20 12032:13 level 12055:19 Lewis 12047:21,23,23 12047:24 12049:1,7 12049:13,20 12062:2 Lieutenant 12055:6 Lieutenant-Colonel 11983:10 11984:10 12016:9 12045:18 12051:11 12056:2 12066:17 Lieutenant-General 11971:3 **life** 11987:14 **light** 11973:18 11980:21 11989:14 11996:9 11997:1 12004:12 12029:18 12033:5,14,15 12034:9 12038:6 12039:2 12051:3 likewise 12072:23 limited 12039:22 line 11994:16 11995:16 11995:17 12020:13 12030:18 12045:22 12052:7,8,14,15 12058:21 12065:2 lines 11966:11 11984:12 11986:10 12020:20 12052:7,14 link 11992:10 linked 11992:12 11994:1 12005:8 listen 12046:4 12052:25 **little** 11961:13 loco 11978:15,16,21 11981:2 lodge 12010:21 12011:18 lodged 12074:23 logical 12001:11 logically 11989:24,24 long 11949:8 11987:17 11988:19 12005:18 12036:9 12044:3,3 12048:6 12058:8 12067:14 12068:19 12068:25 longer 11949:20

12008:19 12009:22

12011:4,7,13 12013:6

11950:4 11957:18

12004:3 12027:17

12010:14 12017:21

12018:11.15

12062:17	11952:10 11953:3
<b>Lonmin</b> 11956:2	11954:9,13,21
11979:18,18,19	11955:9,21 11956:16
11996:4 12015:21	11956:17,20 11971:4
12052:25	matter 11964:11
look 11959:8 11961:19	11969:7,19 11999:4
11963:9 11970:12	12008:13 12010:2
11978:19 12004:23	12011:15,16 12013:9
12006:11 12029:23	12033:6 12034:3
12030:15,15,17	12035:23 12037:16
12035:2 12038:22	12042:4 12049:11
12039:1 12045:16	12054:8,10,11,23
12046:1 12055:5	12074:25
12074:13	matters 11972:4
looking 12002:14	11998:13 12042:21
12007:20 12010:12	12061:1
12038:1	<b>Mbombo</b> 11951:13,16
looks 12017:9	11951:23 11966:20
loop 11984:14	11971:3
loss 11987:14	<b>Mbombo's</b> 11973:7
lost 11949:9	McIntosh 11957:20,24
lot 12068:11	11958:6
loudly 12052:12	McIntosh's 11958:2 Meads 12047:5
lunch 12009:25 12023:3 12026:4	mean 11950:2,6,19,20
12025.5 12020.4	11954:20 11957:8,11
lunchtime 12028:12	11934.20 11937.8,11
lying 12064:23 12066:8	12014:4 12027:19
L82 12004:12	12036:15,17 12056:6
12004.12	meaning 11967:15
	11968:2
maak 11984:25	means 11961:14
<b>Mahlangu</b> 11952:25	11967:11 11968:4,4
maimed 11960:22	11979:3 12000:7,10
maintain 12060:18	12051:4 12063:21
maintained 11990:6	meant 11957:4
<b>major</b> 11967:3	11975:10
12041:17 12045:12	measure 12008:13
majority 12042:1	12010:23 12011:19
12074:8	media 11975:7,17,25
making 11964:19	12003:20
12042:8	meet 12015:13
manage 11982:22	meetings 11986:8
management 11967:2	12016:2
11968:13 11987:7 11993:11 12002:18	member 11973:22 12060:1 12073:12
12004:7 12013:15	members 11957:15
12015:4,5,15,21	11967:9 11983:22
12013.4,3,13,21	11907.9 11903.22
12028:9 12029:16	12012:21 12048:1,3
manner 12004:14	12048:14,17
12057:15	12050:25 12055:15
maps 12020:1	12073:14 12074:4,6
march 11983:18,23	memorandum
11996:3	12006:25
<b>Marikana</b> 11967:8	mention 11968:23,24
11995:25 12003:21	11969:2,12,15
12005:13 12025:11	11971:24,25
12028:8,10 12033:25	11972:21 11981:1,5,7
12057:2 12063:17	11981:7 11985:18
material 12034:9	11997:5 11999:1
12044:12	12016:4 12020:23
Mathibedi 12009:14,15	12021:10,13,15
12009:24 12017:2	12022:10
12038:17	mentioned 11981:2,3,4 11981:22 11990:10
<b>Mathunjwa</b> 11951:6,9	

12022:14 12029:1 mentions 11981:23 Merafe 11983:5,7,10 message 12001:4,5 12067:24 met 11956:18 11984:13 11984:18 12012:25 12013:15 12014:23 12018:25 methods 12054:7,21 middle 11960:21 midnight 12028:3 **Midrand** 11967:2 mightn't 12027:21 military 12023:12 mind 12002:24 12031:1 12071:3 12073:21 mindful 11982:17,17 11982:21 **mine** 11979:19 11980:12 11996:4,7 12005:9 12015:4 12017:9 12030:2 12054:11 miners 11983:16,21 11984:23 mineworkers 12048:6 minute 11977:2 minutes 11995:7 12008:17 12009:12 12009:14,16,20 12011:3,6 12014:1,4 12014:7,14 12016:13 12038:18,19,24 12067:5,7,9 12070:3 misreading 12009:19 mission 12016:8 mistake 12000:18 12028:16 12029:1 mistaken 12068:25 misunderstand 12039:6 misunderstood 11959:23 11960:5 modus 11981:19 moment 11977:6 12016:19 12045:20 12045:22 12047:22 12048:9 Monday 11988:19 11989:8 11990:16 11992:4,23 11999:25 12009:8 12036:5 12071:7 mood 11951:1,1 11960:16 11963:5 Moolman 12003:15 12006:25 12012:3 12016:15,16 12017:3 12017:4 12021:16,17 12022:16 12023:8,13 12025:6,20 12026:12 12027:14 12029:17 12031:21 12033:4

12038:5.14 12051:1 12053:23 Moolman's 12022:20 12030:15 morning 11950:25 11951:10 11957:21 11960:19 11961:7 11997:7 11998:16 12003:20 12008:6 12010:21 12011:1,21 12013:3,3 12015:7,8 12015:12 12016:6 12019:2 12021:4,21 12023:20 12024:1 12025:3,25 12027:12 12031:2,13,14,16,18 12036:22,23 12037:6 12037:19 12047:20 12048:16 12074:14 12074:19 12075:9 motivate 11949:17 11964:6 **motivated** 11950:4 11959:24 motor 12069:21 mountain 11999:24 12052:18 12054:20 12072:8 **mountains** 12072:18 12073:1 move 11969:8 12061:15 moves 12072:18 moving 11985:10 11986:25 murder 11992:11 murdered 12005:9 12023:11

murders 12005:8 mustn't 11956:12 myners 11984:20 n 11985:4 narrating 12022:7 narrative 12022:7 national 11967:2.7 11974:4.12 12002:17 12003:25 naturally 11997:22 11999:17 nature 11980:20 12057:18 near 11984:11 11992:24 nearly 11976:24 necessarily 11988:22 11992:24 11994:4 12035:4 12036:15 12046:25 necessary 11975:21 12027:8 12034:4,13

12041:4 12044:22

12049:6 12052:24

nedersetting 11984:15

12073:8

need 11965:22 11969:8 11971:11 11982:25 11990:16 11993:11 11993:13 11994:25 12018:23 12034:6 12035:1 12036:14 12038:15 12040:24 12042:6,9,10 12052:9 12052:11,15,16,16 12054:23 12063:16 12072:6 needed 12060:9 negotiate 11958:19 negotiated 11951:9 negotiating 11951:14 11958:24 negotiation 11951:6 11958:22 11963:17 11967:9 12008:9 negotiations 11950:9 11951:2,18,24 11954:8 11955:8 11956:4,6 11957:4,11 11957:12,14,24 11958:3 11959:4 11961:22 12015:10 12054:9 negotiators 11957:19 11957:25 never 11972:24 12031:21 12046:20 new 11963:9 11987:1 12061:15 **Ngalwana** 11964:2 11965:3 12051:16 nie 11984:23,24 night 11951:10 11996:24 12042:1 nine 11976:21 NIU 12050:17 12055:21 Nkaneng 12050:20 12055:25 nods 12059:4 nonsensical 12002:6 non-consequential 12057:13 noon 12028:2 12030:4 12037:20,21 normal 12036:8,13 12043:14 normally 12073:2 note 12025:5 12027:13 12074:22 notice 11986:16 12062:4 noticed 11984:16 11985:3 notices 11986:7 **November** 12005:18 NUM 11962:21,24 12053:8,10 number 11951:7 11962:4,6 11963:7 11966:23 11998:3

12005:19,20 12006:8

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

12047:14 12068:4

```
12012:21 12015:14
  12018:21 12022:25
  12034:5 12048:1
  12058:15 12063:20
  12068:3 12074:15
Nvala 11962:13,24
  11963:13 11980:10
  11980:12 11981:11
  12066:5,14 12069:1,4
Nyalas 11983:23
  12069:13
          \mathbf{O}
oath 11949:3 11977:22
  11995:10 12026:9
  12039:3 12049:17
  12062:19
objecting 12062:9
obligation 11953:9
  11955:24 11978:9,9
obtain 12040:13
obtained 11988:21
  12035:8 12038:20
  12039:19 12042:3
  12043:7 12056:23
obviate 11965:22
obviously 12034:14
  12035:16 12037:10
  12041:12
occasion 12045:17
occurred 11980:18
offer 11973:20
office 12023:21,23
officer 12003:14,15
officers 11950:24
  12063:18
officials 12005:10
oh 11989:6 12026:15
  12058:16 12065:10
okay 11964:17
  11965:17 11984:6
  11987:24 11989:6
  12024:18 12065:15
  12068:9,10
om 11984:18,24
  11985:7
omrede 11984:24
onbekend 11985:2
onboard 12034:13
once 11969:15 11986:4
  12004:25 12041:23
ones 11959:14 11960:9
  11960:11
ongoing 11956:7
ons 11984:13,13,18,23
  11985:1.2
onward 11991:10
onwards 12032:1
  12057:11
oor 11984:23
oorsteek 11985:6
open 12065:6,8,14
opened 12004:18
operandi 11981:19
```

```
11991:4.13 11996:21
  12023:17 12030:2
  12055:11.13 12056:1
  12056:13 12057:4
  12063:2,11,13,17,23
  12070:7,25 12071:1
  12072:17 12073:13
  12073:16 12074:6
operational 11972:17
  11987:18 11990:1
  11997:14,20,22
  11998:3 12017:25
  12053:22 12054:1,2
  12071:5,9,10,12,13
  12071:16,18
  12073:11
operations 12005:4,14
opgemerk 11984:14
  11985:2
opinion 11972:3
opportunity 11967:7
  12043:1 12045:5,16
  12046:19 12057:14
  12073:7
opposing 12060:1
option 12020:6,8
options 11991:17
  12010:10 12020:6,12
oral 12034:6
order 11967:14
  11974:7 11990:18,20
  12005:11,15
  12054:23 12055:10
  12061:7 12062:25
  12065:17 12070:5,20
  12074:7,9,15
original 11955:16
  12013:20,24 12015:2
  12015:6 12016:5
  12017:10 12041:21
outcome 11954:10
outside 12047:16
  12050:25 12052:12
overall 11967:23
  11971:12 11974:11
  11974:16 11976:3,15
  11978:6 11989:25
  12023:19 12030:20
  12063:2 12071:16,17
overlooked 11955:13
overnight 11978:14
  11982:13
overwhelmed 11982:7
  11982:10
o'clock 11950:17,17,20
  11951:4,11,11
  11953:4,6 11955:16
  11955:18,23
  11956:23 11976:20
  12015:7,8 12025:3
  12031:2,12,14
  12037:13 12059:2,8
  12074:19 12075:9
```

```
page 11961:13 11986:9
  11995:14.17.17
  12007:15 12017:24
  12019:16 12030:18
  12045:10,25
  12050:12,14
  12051:20 12052:1,2,7
  12052:8,8 12055:6
  12057:11 12058:15
  12058:20 12065:3,4
pages 12045:25
  12046:1 12056:17
paginated 12006:19
pagination 12051:9,18
Papa1 11960:15
para 12013:20 12016:1
  12029:25 12050:13
paragraph 11949:13
  11949:24 11950:1,10
  11955:5 11959:9
  11960:8 11966:18,23
  11967:16 11969:7
  11970:17,21
  11972:13,23 11973:7
  11973:10,12,13,14,24
  11974:4 11983:6,14
  11983:15,25
  11984:11,12 11987:1
  11989:15 11998:11
  12003:22 12005:17
  12005:20 12013:24
  12015:6 12016:5,7
  12017:10,24
  12018:13,18
  12022:22 12030:16
  12030:18 12031:12
  12043:17 12044:2
  12050:4,12 12055:9
  12062:25 12064:8,12
  12064:17,17,22,25
  12065:3,16 12066:15
  12066:16,17
  12074:12
paragraphs 12023:15
paramilitary 12023:12
paraphrasing 12053:9
part 11958:9 11987:16
  12017:24 12029:24
  12052:22 12054:20
  12055:10 12057:3
  12062:8 12063:4
partake 12062:4
participate 12048:10
  12048:21
participating 12048:5
  12048:18
particular 12021:11
  12067:23 12068:13
particularly 11964:24
  12054:14
parties 12050:9
partly 11960:3,4
passage 11965:5,8,9
  11968:3 11977:19,21
  12045:14,17 12056:7
```

```
11965:1.13 12045:4
passed 12033:8
patently 12034:9
pause 11982:5
PC 12060:20
peacefully 11967:7
  11984:22 12054:9
pending 12048:16
penultimate 12066:16
people 11951:2
  11954:3 11960:22
  11962:12 11963:13
  11971:1 11982:4
  11987:6,12 11988:20
  11988:25 11989:19
  11990:9 11992:17
  12020:20 12028:25
  12032:18 12035:3
  12036:9,10 12039:19
  12039:22,25
  12040:12,25
  12041:12,25 12042:2
  12042:10 12043:6
  12047:3 12052:11,12
  12052:19 12054:13
  12054:14,19 12066:6
  12066:7,8 12069:17
  12069:21 12070:17
  12070:17 12073:20
  12074:15
perfectly 12041:8
  12043:2
period 11959:15
  12001:19 12012:1,10
  12012:16 12031:25
permanent 12050:24
Persians 12047:5
person 11974:23
  12002:19 12010:13
  12039:16 12041:15
  12041:16 12066:12
  12066:14 12067:14
  12070:6
personally 11956:19
  11970:12 11996:6
personnel 11991:15
persons 11980:16
  11987:11 11989:18
  12035:9 12039:23
persuade 11953:10
  11955:25 11956:5
phase 12050:19
  12055:9.21
phases 12055:8
phone 12000:24
  12001:3 12003:24
  12063:21,22
  12071:23,24 12072:3
  12072:5,10,11,16,20
```

12072:23 12073:2,6

**photos** 11990:17,21

**physically** 12063:22

11986:16 12006:12

**Pillay** 11965:12

12006:12,13

12073:23

Pillav's 12045:20 **pilot** 12065:18 12066:21 12067:13 pity 12049:8 place 11951:1,3 11967:14 11970:14 11970:20 11991:1,9 11992:13 11994:6 11995:24 11996:4 11997:6,20 11998:20 11999:18,19 12000:9 12000:11,13,13,17,19 12001:7,24 12002:3 12008:11 12010:17 12019:2 12036:14 12042:13 12048:4,15 12055:20 12056:4 12057:5 12061:25 12066:2 12070:6 12072:17 placed 12062:2 **places** 12005:5 12040:8 12053:11 12054:15 placing 12062:13 plain 11967:15 11972:23 12064:18 plainly 11967:11 plakkerskamp 11985:8 plan 11972:6,17 11973:21 11987:4,18 11990:1 11991:5,7,8 11997:4,12,15,20,22 11998:3 11999:15,22 12002:20 12003:6 12004:9 12010:11 12016:11 12017:20 12020:23 12021:12 12041:21,22 12051:1 12053:22 12054:1,2 planned 11990:25 12014:2 12056:8 **planning** 12017:19 12050:19 12055:14 plausible 11981:5 please 11949:22 11950:13 11952:25 11959:16 11966:8,10 11989:6 12001:1 12003:11 12007:18 12010:1 12023:1 12032:13 12042:23 12046:16 12047:7 12055:6 **point** 11951:20 11954:19,20 11955:2 11955:2,3,17 11956:10 11960:10 11960:10 11962:9 11963:11 11964:1 11982:5 12000:14 12002:1 12017:7,8,23 12017:23 12018:13 12027:22 12028:21 12032:25 12041:17 12042:8 12043:21

pad 11985:6

operation 11962:5 11972:18 11979:23

ARCHIVE

passages 11964:23

12046:10 12061:13
12068:17
pointed 12020:8
12027:9 12028:16
points 11949:13,25
11959:9,9,14 11960:8
11983:3 12042:22
12068:12
police 11950:3,24
11958:10,25
11960:19 11961:7
11962:11 11963:12
11963:18,18 11978:8
11978:22 11981:6
11984:22 11988:2
11990:25 11991:15
11995:3,24 11996:17
11996:18,19,25
12001:10,16
12002:18 12005:10
12006:24 12009:21
12010:12 12012:7
12018:11 12023:18
12026:25 12027:9
12034:12 12036:8
12042:14 12050:23
12051:1 12054:8
12051.1 12054.8
12009.19,21,23
12070.17 12072.19
policing 12036:13
12070:20 12074:7,9
policy 12074:5
polisiemanne 11984:20
<b>POP</b> 11983:22
12055:15,18
12073:11,12,14
pose 11996:24
position 11978:2
12012:5 12013:25
12045:23 12048:7
12060:15 12062:3
12070:12
positively 11963:3
possession 11996:17
12037:22 12041:12
12041:16
possibility 12013:1
12027:6 12073:24
possible 11970:25
11971:5,10,17,18
12017:15 12034:2
12067:21,24 12068:1
12071:25
possibly 11967:10
12039:19 12052:21
12053:17 12052:21
<b>Potchefstroom</b> 11983:1
11984:6,6,7 11986:6
11986:10,14
poured 12069:14
pouring 12066:5
powerful 12042:14,15
practical 12046:12
practicality 12056:16
pre 11986:5,13,18

Mar
precede 12008:10 preceded 12000:5,7 12008:9
preceding 12000:10
12004:23 precise 11996:13
12012:18 12031:21 <b>precisely</b> 11952:16
11958:8 11998:24 12003:15 12012:3,5
12003:13 12012:3,3
12017:19,20 12031:23 12033:19
12038:6
<b>prefer</b> 12045:21,24 12046:11
<b>premature</b> 12068:10
<b>premises</b> 12042:12 <b>prepare</b> 12003:14
12012:4 12021:17
12023:16 12024:9 12031:1,5,13
12032:13 12034:22
<b>prepared</b> 12016:13 12023:22 12024:4,15
12025:12 12027:13
12030:19 12032:9 12034:2 12046:21
12067:18 <b>preparing</b> 12046:19
prescripts 12001:21
<b>presence</b> 11951:24 11975:17 11980:4
present 11962:5
11971:1,2 11973:5 11975:6 12014:15,19
12016:17 12040:14
12048:7 12049:3,4 <b>presentation</b> 12050:25
presented 11971:15
12051:16 <b>president</b> 11962:21
11963:22 11971:4
<b>presidents</b> 11963:20 12015:5,21 12037:10
<b>press</b> 11970:6,13 11975:7,24 11976:18
<b>presumably</b> 12042:3,7
12045:9 <b>Pretoria</b> 12018:25
<b>Pretorius</b> 12015:11
12016:20,24 <b>prevent</b> 11985:8,9,9
12049:10
prevented 12018:1 preventing 11987:14
12070:24
<b>previous</b> 11951:9 11967:25 11969:15
12013:22 12016:2,3
12024:10 12066:15 12066:16
previously 11966:1 12058:2
pre-Potchefstroom
11092-12 11095-21

11982:13 11985:21

```
11986:19
prima 12043:5
print 12045:24
printed 12045:10
  12046:15 12047:17
prior 11980:20 11983:1
  11986:1 11999:18
  12002:5 12024:14
  12055:5
privilege 12054:25
privy 11968:10
probably 12012:5
  12018:19 12031:9
  12072:4
probative 11985:20
problem 11956:1,12,12
  11956:14 11977:19
  11994:10,11,13
  12008:17 12029:23
  12032:6 12037:1,23
  12038:8 12054:17
  12072:16
problems 12064:3
  12072:14,22,23
proceed 11949:18
  11950:3,4 11952:25
  11956:25 11964:4
  11966:4 11968:18
  11969:11 11972:16
  11972:25 11975:9
  11977:25 11980:1
  11983:17 11988:3
  11992:17 12010:19
  12013:12 12020:17
  12021:19 12027:5
  12034:14 12039:21
  12046:16 12049:23
  12057:23 12060:6
proceeded 11949:20
  11959:25 11964:7
  11967:14 11971:7
  11974:7 11982:16
  12041:21
proceeding 11972:22
proceedings 11949:1
  12062:5
process 11972:8
  11983:3 11998:24
  12004:24 12005:11
  12005:12 12012:23
  12014:13 12035:4
  12036:6 12050:19
  12066:4
processed 11999:3
  12025:12 12037:6
processing 11987:6
  11998:12 12005:2
produce 12034:7
progress 12021:8
promised 11967:13
prompted 12034:21,23
  12035:1,11
property 11987:15
proposal 11995:18
  12019:15 12034:12
```

```
proposing 12032:16
proposition 11990:2
protect 11978:22
  11981:21 11982:3
protection 11979:13
  11980:11 11981:1
protesters 11967:6,10
  11980:13 11981:8,12
  11981:19,21
  11982:15 11995:21
  11996:25 11998:24
  11998:25 12004:24
  12004:25 12009:6,9
  12011:9 12015:12
  12018:1 12036:6
  12053:12 12069:18
  12069:23 12070:17
protestors 11953:13
  11956:21 11957:16
  11958:10,25
  11960:23 11961:20
  11973:16,19 11974:6
  11990:23
provide 11962:6
provided 11971:11
providing 12055:15
province 12073:12
Public 12070:20
  12074:7,9
purposes 11988:13
pursuant 11989:22
  12041:14
pursue 12021:12
put 11949:16 11954:22
  11955:7,14,20
  11961:22 11964:20
  11965:5 11969:22
  11972:4 11974:18
  11976:25 11979:3
  11980:1 11991:20
  11994:11,12 11997:3
  12010:17 12011:9
  12016:18,18 12017:8
  12017:8,18,23
  12026:12,18,22
  12028:4,7,7,11
  12029:22 12036:20
  12036:20,21
  12042:22 12045:5,14
  12045:19 12046:16
  12056:15 12057:6
  12059:1 12064:1
  12074:11
putting 12017:19
  12032:25 12049:12
  12049:15 12056:19
puzzles 11993:4
          Q
quantity 12043:7
quarter 11976:24
  12062:18 12074:14
quarters 12055:20
```

question 11949:15,16

11963:19 11964:10

11951:19,21,22

```
11964:25 11966:1
  11968:2.2 11978:1
  11987:23 11992:7
  11997:4 12000:3,19
  12001:15,19
  12007:25 12008:18
  12015:17 12016:19
  12026:18 12028:13
  12029:21 12035:1,17
  12035:23 12037:11
  12038:13 12039:13
  12041:25 12042:9,19
  12055:2,4 12057:21
  12058:8 12064:1
  12069:16 12074:11
questioning 11965:10
questions 11965:16
  12034:3 12055:3
  12059:18 12060:13
  12071:4
quickly 11994:17
  12044:14,15
quite 11963:7 11968:18
  11972:23 11982:17
  11982:17,21 11984:9
  11986:8 12001:18
  12003:8 12064:18
  12069:2
quote 12065:8
quoted 12002:18
  12036:4
quotes 12016:8
  12065:6,7,14
quoting 11958:9
  11970:12 12065:9
          R
radio 12063:21
  12064:3 12066:18
```

## 12067:24 12069:8,9 12070:14 12072:4,15 12072:19,22 12074:3 radios 11996:17 railway 11996:7 raised 12011:5 12046:10 rank 12023:12 ratification 11972:1 ratified 11971:13 RDOs 11995:24 reach 12067:9 12068:20 12072:6 reachable 12072:11 reached 11957:23 12027:4 12061:9 reacted 11963:3 reaction 12055:22 read 11964:11,21 11965:13,17 11973:13,15 11995:16 12005:25 12019:16 12044:3,4 12044:10,15 12045:20 12046:7 12052:8 12055:10 12056:7 12057:10,14

proposals 12016:9

Page 11

				Page 1
12060:5 12068:25	11986:3,4,16 12003:1	report 11951:12	returned 11953:14,15	12003:22 12004:23
readily 12022:19	12039:7 12044:5	11952:19 11957:16	12027:18 12048:1,3	12004:23 12022:21
reading 11983:12,15,15	12045:3,25	11974:22 11976:4	revealed 11976:17	12023:14,24
11989:15 12043:17	referring 11958:4	11978:9,10 12063:25	review 12062:3	12025:20 12028:18
12044:7 12046:4	11962:12,19	12072:13	right 11950:21	12029:8,16,25
12057:11	11964:24 11969:25	reported 11953:21,22	11952:21 11970:2	12030:18 12031:11
reads 11961:20	11983:25 11989:22	11957:20 11958:6	11975:18,25 11980:6	12033:22 12036:6,10
11983:15 12063:1	11999:2 12010:7,15	11960:15 12064:19	11980:8 11981:9	12038:2,3,24
ready 12044:10	12024:14 12030:9	reporting 11981:23	11984:9 11985:3	12039:10 12044:5
12047:7	12050:15 12063:7	12031:20 12061:4	11992:18 12004:18	12052:10,22 12065:9
realise 11964:18	12065:4 12066:11,11	12066:18	12006:12 12020:2	scale 12056:1
really 11972:9	12066:19	reports 11972:14	12029:2,5 12046:17	scene 11987:7 11990:6
11975:21 11982:20	reflected 11962:19	representatives	12051:12 12058:21	11990:7,22 11992:11
12034:6,10 12038:5	refusal 11958:19	11962:3,7,10	12067:1,14 12071:12	11998:25 11999:1
12040:19	refuse 11960:25	11963:11 12015:12	12071:17	12004:24 12036:2,7
reason 11964:24	regard 11955:18	12047:18 12049:4	rigting 11984:15	12040:12 12056:24
11987:5 12003:16	11969:1 11987:4	request 11962:8	11985:5	12066:24,25
12009:4 12010:14	11990:20 11992:19	11964:15 11991:18	rise 11966:7	12073:20,25
12033:10 12042:19	11995:21 12005:8	12026:20 12033:4	risk 11960:24 11996:19	scheduled 11972:18
reasonable 11964:14	12023:17 12043:13	12034:14 12038:1 12050:1 12053:5	road 11985:7	Scott 12021:20 12022:2
12034:16 12041:15 reasons 11951:17	12050:19 12070:25 12073:18 12074:11	requested 11971:11	room 12041:7 round 12037:13	12022:7 12039:10 12045:18 12047:12
11953:6 11957:15	regarding 12057:19	11976:3 12015:13	route 12054:3	12045:18 12047:12
11933.0 11937.13	regardless 11949:21	12033:24	rule 12047:3	12047.10 12031.7,11
12009:2 12059:8,9,10	11998:21	requesting 11987:23	rules 12047:3	Scott's 12005:17
12061:21,22	regards 11973:3	11991:21 12053:8,10	<b>Rustenburg</b> 11973:22	12016:9 12043:18
recall 11991:11	regterflank 11985:2	require 11988:13	12004:3,3	12044:2 12055:7
12053:1	Regulation 11992:9	12055:14 12056:1	rustig 11984:19	12057:10
received 11952:18	11994:18 11996:13	required 12023:16		se 11999:8
11967:3 11973:16	reject 12061:5	12027:22 12051:1	S	searched 12018:3
11987:10,11	rejected 11997:2	residence 12005:5	<b>SA</b> 12018:10	12019:18 12054:12
11989:17,19,22	12018:6 12019:16	12053:12	safe 11985:1 12005:1	12055:12
12003:24 12005:7	related 11961:8	resistance 11973:20	<b>SAPS</b> 11949:18	searches 12004:14
12032:19 12034:15	relates 12024:22	resolve 11971:5	11950:4 11957:22	12041:3
12047:17	<b>relating</b> 12030:12	12054:23 12059:14	11961:22 11963:8	<b>searching</b> 12018:16,16
receiving 12039:1	12039:24	resolved 11970:15	11966:4 11967:2,5	<b>Seboloke</b> 12016:23,25
recollected 12059:4	relation 11987:8	12038:13 12050:22	11969:11 11973:22	12038:20
recollection 11980:5,10	11989:15,16	12054:8	11979:12 11982:18	second 11959:17
11980:18	relationship 11959:2	resources 12018:7	12001:21 12002:7	11961:19 11963:25
recommended 12068:6	relatively 12046:14	12019:10,11	12068:6	11965:2 11978:16
record 11980:2	relevant 11950:4	12041:22,23	saw 11983:16 11986:1	11981:2 11982:12
12008:14 12048:5,15	11965:13 11985:17	respect 12001:18	11986:3,4 11990:10	11994:11 12007:18
12049:16 12058:18	12045:10,25	12025:10 12058:4,5	12054:2	12029:20
12061:25 12062:2,14 <b>recorded</b> 11980:4	12046:14	respond 12042:22	saying 11950:13,15	Secondly 11992:10 11996:15
11985:23 12011:3,7	relying 11960:2 remain 12070:7	responded 12068:22 response 11949:10	11958:14 11959:22 11960:7 11967:20	second-last 12000:4
12011:14 12067:19	remained 12070:3	11999:18 12057:20	11968:9 11969:7	section 11995:3
recording 11980:16	remember 11958:14	12058:7 12059:13,15	11908.9 11909.7	11996:13 12001:15
rectified 12061:5	11969:13,13	12069:15	11971:17 11972:7,9	12006:24 12010:12
reduced 12055:24	11980:14 11988:4	responsibility 12071:5	11980:10 11988:4,8	12018:10 12023:17
refer 11963:1 11971:1	11996:2 12019:8	responsible 12063:3,4	11992:3,21 11993:24	12026:24 12030:1
11973:6 11985:16	12028:13 12031:8	12063:11 12070:6	11995:4 11998:12	12042:15 12046:14
11991:22 12016:1	12039:16 12044:6	12071:1	11999:5,8 12000:11	12050:16,17 12051:2
12044:2,19,24	12052:21 12053:4	rest 12048:2	12000:12 12003:13	security 12001:4,5
12050:4 12051:17,18	12058:11,22,24	result 11981:22	12004:9 12009:13	12005:10
12056:13 12060:12	12060:24 12065:24	12040:22 12054:4	12010:25 12011:17	see 11951:14 11953:5
12062:24 12064:16	12067:21	results 11952:19	12012:24 12014:9,13	11960:8 11961:12,13
12064:23 12068:10	remembered 12021:6	11953:21	12014:17,20 12019:5	11961:15,18,23,25
12074:10	remind 12026:20	resume 11977:1	12029:17 12031:19	11962:14,16
reference 11958:13	remove 12005:15	11995:5,9	12031:22 12033:13	11976:13 11977:10
12026:13 12063:6	12052:9	resumes 11949:2	12033:18 12035:5	11977:18 11981:10
referred 11957:3,9,10	removed 12055:13	11958:22 11977:3,4	12038:5 12060:16,20	11985:18 11993:4,15
11959:16 11963:7	repeat 11994:12	11995:8 12026:7,8	says 11956:2 11958:9	12015:1,24 12016:17
11964:25 11965:4	12000:2	12047:9,10 12061:18	11973:9,9,12,15	12017:22 12024:2
11966:6 11973:8,10	repeated 11987:23	12061:19	11984:13 11990:13	12025:16 12030:20
11973:21 11985:15	12028:13	return 12048:14	11998:2,19,24	12033:21 12038:2
_ A A C H I Y E F 0				

			_	Page
12042:13 12045:5	shed 12029:18 12033:5	11956:9 11976:21	12010:11 12018:23	<b>submitted</b> 11990:11
12042:13 12043:3	12033:14,15 12038:6	12000:12 12007:11	12026:5 12050:19	subparagraph 12063:1
				1 0 1
12052:23,24 12055:8	she'd 11976:20	12008:13 12016:1	started 11951:13	subsequent 12039:21
12058:3 12059:9,12	12027:18 12028:8,8	12020:15 12028:6,11	11958:24 11971:21	substance 11949:9
12064:10,18,24	she's 11975:16,17	12032:24 12033:2	11988:19 11990:15	success 11996:23
12065:6,12,19	11976:6,7 12003:20	12035:14 12038:17	11990:15 11992:23	successes 12043:12
12066:2,4,6,13,13,20	12004:1,1 12010:19	12039:11 12054:1	11993:2 11998:8,13	<b>suddenly</b> 11981:10,13
12068:9 12069:1,1,3	12016:15 12032:15	12056:22 12058:13	11998:13	11982:15
12069:4,4,11,14,17	<b>short</b> 11976:23	12058:16,20	starting 11991:6	sufficient 12018:7
12069:17,18,19,20,22	12044:11 12045:24	12061:20 12065:10	11995:19 12052:15	<b>suggest</b> 11964:2
12070:4,10,15,16,17	12046:13,14 12047:7	<b>sort</b> 11960:3 12044:11	12058:21	11972:19,23 11973:8
seeing 12038:22	12047:19	sounds 11964:14	<b>starts</b> 12016:5 12065:2	11980:25 11981:4,12
12069:8 12070:7	<b>shortly</b> 12037:21	source 12052:24	12065:3	12034:10 12039:18
seen 11996:22	12045:9	South 12006:24	state 11982:14	12053:19 12061:16
12009:10 12014:3	<b>show</b> 12014:10	12023:18 12026:24	12018:24 12067:13	suggested 11960:3
12073:21	12039:10	speak 11955:24	12067:14 12070:10	11968:4 12044:15
seizure 12055:17	showed 11950:25	12015:25 12020:5	stated 11952:5 11962:3	12057:19
self-evidently 11987:5	<b>showing</b> 12008:9	12071:14	11962:11 11963:12	suggesting 12001:21,25
senior 11961:21	shown 11977:11	speaking 11949:8	12002:20	12002:6,9
11974:23	shows 12008:14	11952:11 11957:15	statements 11958:2	suggestion 11991:12
sense 11956:9 11961:8	side 11958:3 12053:23	11989:9 11990:13	11969:5,16,17	12032:23 12046:24
11981:16 11988:8	sight 12022:18	11991:6 12034:11	11972:21 11979:21	suggests 11981:6
11989:13 11996:10	sign 12027:7 12032:14	12052:12 12057:12	11982:14,23	suitable 12061:10
11998:16 12001:8	12073:2	special 11970:22,24	12015:24 12051:18	summarised 11965:7
12053:7 12062:9	signed 12007:6,15	11971:14 11972:16	12073:19	summary 12053:14
sensible 12034:15	12024:8,9,20,23,25	11974:18,25 12061:6	station 11995:25	Sunday 11992:13
12042:5	12025:1,3,5,7,12,19	specific 11987:20,21	<b>station</b> 11999:23	supplementary
sensibly 11997:21	12023:1,3,3,7,12,17	12033:10 12052:13	statutory 12001:20	11949:14,24
sent 12058:6	simple 11987:4	12063:10 12032:13	stay 12000:25	11949:14,24
sent 12038.0 sentence 12052:15	11990:2	specifically 11962:19	stay 12000.23 staying 11981:25	11955:5 11965:16
sentences 12064:17	simply 12019:25	11981:17,22,23	11982:3 11988:25	11969:13 11987:2
separate 12023:23	12060:7 12062:7	11981:17,22,23	11982.3 11988.23	12074:10
_	12000:7 12002:7	specify 12002:2,4		
12043:12 12056:1,17			step 11987:25 12053:18	supplementing
September 11986:11	Sir 12031:7	specifying 12001:23	12073:25	11969:14
11993:1,8 11994:24	sirkels 11984:25	spent 12062:17	stepping 11986:25	support 12062:1
12024:17 12043:8	sit 12062:17	spoke 11952:20	STF 12050:16	supports 12062:1
12056:14,23 12057:5	sitting 11976:24	11953:3,23 11955:16	12055:21	supposed 11967:24
sequence 11992:19	11982:2 12048:21,22	11963:2 11975:3	stolen 12005:9	11978:5 11991:1
sequencing 12006:1	12048:22	11996:6 12019:9,9	stood 11983:17	12002:17 12003:3,4,5
sequential 12046:25	situation 11967:8	12021:2 12024:5	12043:24	12016:25 12038:3,4
12056:16,18,25	11970:15 11971:5	12031:9	stop 11983:23	12063:25
sequentially 11991:1	11972:14 11975:9	spoken 12031:13	stopping 11951:2	sure 11949:16
series 12028:10	12002:11,13,23	spontaneous 11991:4	11957:3,10,11,14	11965:10,11,14
serious 11996:25	12008:20 12009:20	11998:9	12070:23	11985:13,19 11986:8
service 12026:25	12012:24 12018:23	spread 11984:22	story 12026:3 12027:19	12003:9 12025:1
12034:12	12027:3 12047:6,6,22	<b>squatter</b> 11985:10	12028:5	12027:23 12028:7
<b>Services</b> 12006:24	12059:23 12060:3	12030:3	strategically 11996:21	12033:19 12034:16
12018:11	situations 12001:14	<b>SS2</b> 12062:25	<b>strategy</b> 11970:25	12043:2 12044:4
session 11988:1	six 11984:12	stabilise 12005:15	12012:7 12016:10	12049:9 12051:4
11997:6	six-stage 12016:11	stages 11987:4,9,17	12017:25 12018:4	12054:22 12068:2
set 12016:9	skip 12052:14	11989:1,16 11990:25	strikers 11951:24	surely 11950:19
sets 12006:1 12016:10	<b>slide</b> 11953:12 11961:4	11990:25 11992:5	11952:11,20	11951:4 11956:21
settlement 11979:17	11961:9,13,15	11997:13 12004:15	11953:10,13,22	11996:22 11997:12
11981:9 11982:1,16	11962:2,18,25	12004:23 12005:13	11954:8 11955:24	11998:15 12014:7
11983:3,18,24	12004:11,20	12008:8,10 12027:5	11956:5 11978:24	12054:25 12056:3,7
11984:18 12020:1	slides 12009:17,18	12035:2,21,22	12018:14,17	surprise 12020:25
12041:10 12050:20	slightly 12036:21	12036:7 12039:21	12050:21 12066:8	12022:5,12 12046:24
12055:25	small 12012:10	12046:25 12057:3	strong 12048:10	Susanna 12026:12
shades 12057:12	smaller 11972:17	stale 11994:20	strongly 11956:10	suspects 12005:2,7,8
shaft 11978:22	SMS 11952:15	stand 11976:19	structure 12054:16	12055:23
11979:13,17	sodoende 11985:7	11999:13 12048:9	study 12049:9	swabbed 12005:3
11980:12 11981:1	solution 11959:1	<b>Standing</b> 12062:25	subject 11970:18,20	<b>s.u.o</b> 11949:4 11977:23
11983:2	somebody 12025:6	12070:5	11982:19 12019:22	11995:11 12026:10
shafts 11979:18	soon 12026:6 12032:17	stands 11986:20	12019:23 12047:5	12049:18 12062:20
11981:23	sorry 11951:20	<b>start</b> 11959:20	12058:2	T
				T

				Page
table 12026:12	task 11978:10	12052:6 12057:17,17	11978:1,1 11980:2,5	12031:7,9,14,21
tables 12047:11	12050:24	12062:13,15,24	11980:19 11985:15	12033:19 12036:4
take 11949:10	tasked 12003:13	12063:9,10 12067:23	11995:5 11998:10	12038:7 12043:3
11950:17,25 11951:3	12012:4 12021:17	12075:5	12000:14 12003:22	12048:8,17 12058:12
11960:17 11961:4,9	12022:16 12050:18	thanks 11964:21	12006:10 12007:1,20	12058:23 12059:7
11962:1,17 11964:6	te 11984:25 11985:7	12003:12 12034:18	12011:10 12012:4	12066:11 12067:22
11966:18 11967:13	tea 11995:6 12061:10	12043:3,15	12016:15 12017:1	12068:13 12073:3,4
11970:14,16 11972:9 11972:12 11976:23	12061:17,17 teams 12055:22	that's 11953:24 11954:10 11958:4	12024:23 12026:3,14 12026:15,16	timeline 12067:19 times 11962:18
11972:12 11970:23	teargas 11985:4	11960:4 11966:19	12020:13,10	11980:17 11987:21
11987:1,24 11991:1	<b>telephone</b> 11962:4,6	11967:15 11968:1,18	12035:21 12036:20	12001:23 12002:2,4
11995:7,14,22	11968:15 12015:14	11971:17 11976:4,5	12040:1,16 12044:4	12012:18,19
11997:20 11999:19	12063:21	11977:18 11978:7	12045:25 12050:5	12031:16
12000:11,13,13,19	telephonic 11967:3	11979:22 11984:2	12057:13,14	today 11975:8,15
12001:7,24 12002:3	tell 11958:6 11960:9,10	11985:10,18	12059:18 12062:17	11992:21 12008:18
12004:19 12006:4,18	11966:3 11970:5	11994:10 11998:11	12062:21 12065:23	12032:14 12048:2,2
12014:4 12024:16 12026:4 12029:2	11976:9,11 11981:18 12003:10 12009:14	11999:2,7 12000:14 12000:24 12001:11	12067:13 thinking 11971:21	told 11952:1 11954:7 11955:4,5,25
12020.4 12029.2	12005:10 12009:14	12000:24 12001:11	12072:4	11975:17 11976:7
12042:21 12045:24	12032:22 12036:22	12007:15 12010:15	thinks 11965:2	11978:7 12015:2
12046:13,13,18	12038:9	12010:16,25	third 11961:3 11963:1	12032:12 12037:4,8
12047:6,12 12048:12	telling 11990:24	12011:10 12013:24	12030:18	12052:16,16 12059:6
12048:13 12049:13	11991:2	12014:9,11 12015:7	thoroughly 11950:10	12066:21 12071:13
12051:8 12055:20	terms 11955:17	12017:24 12018:17	thought 11952:2	tomorrow 12032:15,16
12057:5 12058:7	11957:17 11968:15	12022:9 12023:20	11979:5 11986:5	12032:17 12048:3,13
12060:15 12061:10	11970:14 11982:10	12024:20,20	12009:19 12015:19	12074:19
12061:17 12062:6 12064:7 12066:20	11988:24 11989:10 11989:13,21,23,25	12026:12 12027:6,15 12028:25 12035:15	12029:15 12046:20 12047:1 12051:6,7	top 12017:24 12019:16 12024:25 12051:21
12064:7 12000:20	11989.13,21,23,23	12028:23 12033:13	12060:8 12072:15,18	12051:22 12052:3
12073:7,22,25	11996:13,19,23,23	12040:1 12041:11	12073:3,4	12058:21 12065:4
taken 11954:17	11997:3,12,14,21	12042:4,6,6 12046:21	thoughts 12044:12	total 11972:20
11962:21 11964:10	11998:2,10 11999:25	12047:14 12048:23	threat 11963:10	touch 12044:18
11967:12,23	12001:9,20,22	12049:6,11 12053:5	11996:25	touched 12020:20
11968:10 11969:10	12006:3,24 12010:10	12056:2,19 12057:24	threats 11950:24	touching 12065:25
11971:7,24 11990:21	12014:25 12017:19	12058:2 12059:6	11960:18 11961:7	traangranaat 11985:4
11991:9 11992:12 11995:6 11998:20,21	12018:23 12019:1,3,4 12022:11 12023:17	12060:21 12062:18 12066:7 12073:3	11963:6,6,14 12055:24	trace 11990:18 trade 12015:5
11999:18 12000:9,17	12022:11 12023:17	theory 12053:19	three 11959:13	12037:10
12005:9 12008:11,15	12030:1 12031:22	thereof 11973:18	11962:20 11985:24	trained 12055:18
12008:25 12011:1	12035:2 12060:13	thereto 11973:20	12052:6	12074:9
12012:15 12015:9	12070:5	there's 11955:13	throw 12004:12	transcript 11965:13
12016:25 12018:9				transcript 11905.15
	<b>testified</b> 11964:20	11982:19 12000:24	thrust 12012:7	11966:2 11977:16,20
12020:15 12024:1	11973:4 11987:25	12007:3,4,7 12016:13	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 <b>testifies</b> 11986:10	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19 11960:25 11964:11	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1 11961:12 11965:21	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6 12038:9 12045:3	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14 11951:12 11952:6,16	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17 true 11954:13
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19 11960:25 11964:11 11989:18 11992:3	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6 12038:9 12045:3 12065:5	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19 11960:25 11964:11	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1 11961:12 11965:21 11980:23 11986:15	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6 12038:9 12045:3	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14 11951:12 11952:6,16 11953:2,22 11954:14	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17 true 11954:13 12037:15 12054:21 12066:5 12070:16
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19 11960:25 11964:11 11989:18 11992:3 11996:8,18 11998:6 12020:4 12021:6 12022:17 12024:17	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1 11961:12 11965:21 11980:23 11986:15 11995:14 12001:6 12004:16,16,19	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6 12038:9 12045:3 12065:5 things 11951:23	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14 11951:12 11952:6,16 11953:2,22 11954:14 11954:14 11959:15	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17 true 11954:13 12037:15 12054:21 12066:5 12070:16
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19 11960:25 11964:11 11989:18 11992:3 11996:8,18 11998:6 12020:4 12021:6 12022:17 12024:17 talks 11983:1,5	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1 11961:12 11965:21 11980:23 11986:15 11995:14 12001:6 12004:16,16,19 12005:23 12006:14 12007:17 12010:3	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6 12038:9 12045:3 12065:5 things 11951:23 11969:4 11976:18 12020:5 12040:18 12043:8 12047:2	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14 11951:12 11952:6,16 11953:2,22 11954:14 11954:14 11959:15 11975:1 11976:19 11980:18 12001:10 12002:12,21,23	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17 true 11954:13 12037:15 12054:21 12066:5 12070:16 trust 11959:2 11978:16 12020:16 12073:14 12073:17,17
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19 11960:25 11964:11 11989:18 11992:3 11996:8,18 11998:6 12020:4 12021:6 12022:17 12024:17 talks 11983:1,5 12016:6	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1 testifies 11986:10 testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16 testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1 11961:12 11965:21 11980:23 11986:15 11995:14 12001:6 12004:16,16,19 12005:23 12006:14 12007:17 12010:3 12023:9 12038:15	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6 12038:9 12045:3 12065:5 things 11951:23 11969:4 11976:18 12020:5 12040:18 12043:8 12047:2 12048:9 12068:13	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14 11951:12 11952:6,16 11953:2,22 11954:14 11954:14 11959:15 11975:1 11976:19 11980:18 12001:10 12002:12,21,23 12004:10 12008:21	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17 true 11954:13 12037:15 12054:21 12066:5 12070:16 trust 11959:2 11978:16 12020:16 12073:14 12073:17,17 try 11949:14,22
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19 11960:25 11964:11 11989:18 11992:3 11996:8,18 11998:6 12020:4 12021:6 12022:17 12024:17 talks 11983:1,5 12016:6 tapes 12052:24,25	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1  testifies 11986:10  testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16  testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1 11961:12 11965:21 11980:23 11986:15 11995:14 12001:6 12004:16,16,19 12005:23 12006:14 12007:17 12010:3 12023:9 12038:15 12039:3,5 12043:22	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6 12038:9 12045:3 12065:5 things 11951:23 11969:4 11976:18 12020:5 12040:18 12043:8 12047:2 12048:9 12068:13 think 11951:17	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14 11951:12 11952:6,16 11953:2,22 11954:14 11954:14 11959:15 11975:1 11976:19 11980:18 12001:10 12002:12,21,23 12004:10 12008:21 12009:5 12012:19,23	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17 true 11954:13 12037:15 12054:21 12066:5 12070:16 trust 11959:2 11978:16 12020:16 12073:14 12073:17,17 try 11949:14,22 11966:8 11990:18
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19 11960:25 11964:11 11989:18 11992:3 11996:8,18 11998:6 12020:4 12021:6 12022:17 12024:17 talks 11983:1,5 12016:6 tapes 12052:24,25 12053:1	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1  testifies 11986:10  testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16  testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1 11961:12 11965:21 11980:23 11986:15 11995:14 12001:6 12004:16,16,19 12005:23 12006:14 12007:17 12010:3 12023:9 12038:15 12039:3,5 12043:22 12047:24 12049:11	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6 12038:9 12045:3 12065:5 things 11951:23 11969:4 11976:18 12020:5 12040:18 12043:8 12047:2 12048:9 12068:13 think 11951:17 11952:2 11963:24	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14 11951:12 11952:6,16 11953:2,22 11954:14 11954:14 11959:15 11975:1 11976:19 11980:18 12001:10 12002:12,21,23 12004:10 12008:21 12009:5 12012:19,23 12014:12 12015:16	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17 true 11954:13 12037:15 12054:21 12066:5 12070:16 trust 11959:2 11978:16 12020:16 12073:14 12073:17,17 try 11949:14,22 11966:8 11990:18 12052:21 12072:9
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19 11960:25 11964:11 11989:18 11992:3 11996:8,18 11998:6 12020:4 12021:6 12022:17 12024:17 talks 11983:1,5 12016:6 tapes 12052:24,25 12053:1 targeted 11979:19	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1  testifies 11986:10  testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16  testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1 11961:12 11965:21 11980:23 11986:15 11995:14 12001:6 12004:16,16,19 12005:23 12006:14 12007:17 12010:3 12023:9 12038:15 12039:3,5 12043:22 12047:24 12049:11 12049:15,22	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6 12038:9 12045:3 12065:5 things 11951:23 11969:4 11976:18 12020:5 12040:18 12043:8 12047:2 12048:9 12068:13 think 11951:17 11952:2 11963:24 11964:16 11965:2	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14 11951:12 11952:6,16 11953:2,22 11954:14 11954:14 11959:15 11975:1 11976:19 11980:18 12001:10 12002:12,21,23 12004:10 12008:21 12009:5 12012:19,23 12014:12 12015:16 12018:24 12019:12	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17 true 11954:13 12037:15 12054:21 12066:5 12070:16 trust 11959:2 11978:16 12020:16 12073:14 12073:17,17 try 11949:14,22 11966:8 11990:18 12052:21 12072:9 trying 11966:6 11988:7
12020:15 12024:1 12038:19,24 12039:17 12044:17 12046:24 12048:9,25 12060:19,21 12063:4 12063:5,11 12067:9 12068:19 12071:1 takeover 12020:19 takes 12056:4 12072:17 talk 11957:13 11958:10 11963:18 12035:21 talked 11951:8 talking 11957:18,19 11960:25 11964:11 11989:18 11992:3 11996:8,18 11998:6 12020:4 12021:6 12022:17 12024:17 talks 11983:1,5 12016:6 tapes 12052:24,25 12053:1	11973:4 11987:25 12020:22 12058:1  testifies 11986:10  testify 11956:17 11998:8 12008:17 12022:17 12035:6 12063:16  testifying 12060:14 testimony 11991:4 11995:15 12016:23 12021:10 testing 12005:4 thank 11949:7 11957:1 11961:12 11965:21 11980:23 11986:15 11995:14 12001:6 12004:16,16,19 12005:23 12006:14 12007:17 12010:3 12023:9 12038:15 12039:3,5 12043:22 12047:24 12049:11 12049:15,22 12050:11 12051:15	12007:3,4,7 12016:13 12017:11,22 12018:15 12025:2,6 12027:6 12028:25 12037:1 12070:23 12074:21 they're 11953:13 12062:1 they've 11954:22 12048:25 thing 11970:15 11974:10 12002:6 12006:19 12024:6 12038:9 12045:3 12065:5 things 11951:23 11969:4 11976:18 12020:5 12040:18 12043:8 12047:2 12048:9 12068:13 think 11951:17 11952:2 11963:24	thrust 12012:7 Thursday 12022:22 12023:15 12027:15 12028:3,19,20,24 12029:15 12031:18 12037:6 12038:3 12048:16 12057:9 12075:1,2,9 ticking 11960:20 tie 11974:7 ties 11973:9,12,23 11988:9 12029:9 till 12028:2 time 11950:14 11951:12 11952:6,16 11953:2,22 11954:14 11954:14 11959:15 11975:1 11976:19 11980:18 12001:10 12002:12,21,23 12004:10 12008:21 12009:5 12012:19,23 12014:12 12015:16	11966:2 11977:16,20 11978:15,25 11979:2 11979:4,5,6,10 11986:6 11991:18 11995:15 11997:5 12049:9 12058:3,3,11 12058:14,23 transcription 11991:21 transcript's 11965:11 treated 11998:9 trembling 12006:11 trick 12043:7 tried 12054:8 12072:3 TRT 12055:16,17 true 11954:13 12037:15 12054:21 12066:5 12070:16 trust 11959:2 11978:16 12020:16 12073:14 12073:17,17 try 11949:14,22 11966:8 11990:18 12052:21 12072:9

				Page
12066:13 12068:4,18	<b>unfolding</b> 12063:14	11984:22	12012:20,21,23,25	11986:22
12073:23	12073:9	want 11949:10 11950:6	12013:2,10,12,13,15	witness 11980:21
<b>Tsiloane</b> 12050:17,24	Unfortunately	11959:19 11961:4	12013:17 12014:3,6	11985:24 11986:2,22
<b>Tuesday</b> 12013:17,23	12074:24	11963:4 11965:7,8,8	12014:11,14,22,23	12004:13 12007:7,13
12014:5 12015:3,20	<b>union</b> 11988:2	11969:21 11973:8	12015:8,16,18,21,23	12007:15 12009:22
12016:6,17,20	12012:25 12013:15	11976:11,22,23	12015:25 12017:15	12038:24 12039:3,12
12036:22 12037:7,14	12014:23 12015:5,20	11979:11 11980:25	12019:11,13,14	12044:24 12045:8,14
12037:17 12038:11	12037:10 12051:21	11981:4 11987:8	12025:17 12028:2,9	12045:15 12050:6
turn 12001:1	unions 12013:21,23	11993:20 11996:11	12028:17,22 12029:9	12051:18 12057:12
Twala 11959:5 12036:3	12015:15	12010:24 12011:14	12029:11 12030:3	witnesses 12034:6
12056:24	unknown 11985:3	12011:15,16	12036:23 12037:1,2,8	12045:4
two 11959:13 11961:1	unreasonable 11964:16	12016:14,19 12017:7	12037:10,19,21	wonder 12046:12
11961:8 11964:25	updated 11991:7	12032:17,19	12050:18	12057:9
11969:16,17 11974:7	urgency 12010:2	12033:11,12	week 12074:23	Wonderkop 12005:13
11974:8 11976:18	urgent 12001:4,5	12035:15,17	welcome 11977:8	12030:2 12055:11
11978:13 11983:23 11994:21 12015:5	12074:23 urging 11956:3	12036:20,21 12039:10 12040:5	12057:16 well-experienced	won't 11953:6 12034:4 12048:17
12020:4 12051:15	use 11951:15 11993:18	12039.10 12040.3	12074:7,8	word 11974:17
12064:17 12072:20	11994:15 12043:1	12042.22 12043.1	well-known 11996:3,15	12002:13,14
typed 11969:17	12056:25 12068:1	12044:12,19 12040:3	went 11951:11	12002.13,14
11972:21 12051:22	useful 11987:12	12040:3,13 12048:21	11953:11 11956:20	words 11951:19
12065:3	userur 11767.12	12049:3,19,23	11967:18 11972:11	11953:14 11958:13
types 11979:18	V	12060:18 12075:1	11986:6,8 11996:4	11997:11 12039:21
types 11575.10	valid 11993:17	wanted 11949:20	12042:1	12053:9 12066:25
	11994:19	11954:15 11962:4,6	weren't 12018:7	work 11960:23 11983:2
ultimately 11992:25	value 11985:20	11974:10 11976:5	12039:22	11999:5,6 12036:8
11994:23 12019:24	van 11984:15 11985:5	11977:9 12013:6,16	Wesley 12004:18	worked 12067:18
unchallenged 11953:7	11999:1 12040:11	12014:14,15,22	we'd 12040:20	working 11979:4
11955:21	various 11970:11	12015:13 12018:18	we'll 11995:6 12006:19	11993:14
uncomfortable 12048:5	12028:4 12055:8	12019:11,13	12023:2 12026:4,5	works 12040:25
understand 11954:18	12061:21 12067:19	12025:15 12027:5	12038:11 12047:6	world 11975:24
11954:19 11955:1	vast 12042:1 12043:7	12028:18 12035:3,25	12049:13 12052:23	11976:7
11956:10,11,13	<b>vehicle</b> 11983:6	12036:18 12037:3,11	12052:24 12061:17	worried 12044:17
11958:18 11960:13	12066:13 12069:5	12043:20 12050:4	12062:17 12068:12	worse 11960:16
11963:4 11964:13	vehicles 11962:12	12054:22 12056:15	12074:18	wou 11985:6
11974:15,24 11976:8	12069:22,22	12064:12 12065:6	we're 11975:8,10,16	wouldn't 12019:20
11976:12,13 11977:9	veilig 11984:24	12074:10,21	12024:17 12033:1	wrong 12002:13
11977:12 11978:14	veld 11984:14,17	wants 11980:1 11994:7	12068:6	12007:13 12043:5
11982:8 11983:2	verhoed 11985:7	12000:14 12045:8,19	we've 11976:23	12073:4
11984:5 11992:15,18	Vermaak 11984:10	12045:20	11995:6 12020:15	wyer 11984:24
11993:3 11994:6,8	12066:17	ward 12020:9 warrant 12041:5,8,19	12024:19 12039:2 12045:13 12057:9	Y
12009:12,22 12012:6 12014:3 12020:5	versprei 11984:20 videos 12067:20	12042:11,13 12051:2	12043:13 12037:9	yesterday 11951:9
12014.5 12020.5	view 12043:5 12062:16	wasn't 11975:21	whatsoever 12020:23	11953:3 11954:19,21
12024.6 12032.4,10	12064:9	11986:8 12001:5	what's 11998:22	11955:2 11958:12
12059:12,13,21	violence 11951:3	12032:8,12 12037:4,6	12009:14 12013:24	11964:3 11965:5
12060:4,10,22	11958:14,20,23	12071:9	12016:17 12013:21	11978:21 11986:2
12061:23 12067:5	11959:3,11 11963:6,6	wat 11985:6	12034:13	11987:25 11988:4
12072:21,24	11994:2 12054:19	watching 12062:8	whereabouts 12005:8	11998:11 12057:25
12074:25 12075:6	violent 12055:20	water 12066:5	whilst 11982:14	12058:5,7 12060:5,10
understanding	virtually 12070:4,8	12069:14	who's 12061:22	12060:19
11958:25 11978:7	visit 11973:22	<b>way</b> 11974:10 11976:9	wide 11985:1	yesterday's 11965:9
11982:25 11988:25	volume 12051:17,19	11985:8,9 11991:6	<b>WILLIAM</b> 11949:4	11977:13,15,16,20
11989:4 12027:6	volumes 12051:16	11995:17 11999:16	11977:23 11995:11	you'd 11970:1
12032:22 12036:7	voluntariness 11970:14	12034:1,14 12040:25	12026:10 12049:18	12013:22 12014:18
12040:2 12071:19	Vos 12061:22,24	12042:3,5 12043:9	12062:20	12015:4 12036:24
12073:1	12062:11,15	12046:12 12052:17	willing 11958:3	you'll 11996:22
understands 12059:5		12056:2,3 12059:5	willingness 11958:9	12020:16 12051:23
understood 11959:22	<u>W</u>	weapon 12041:13,16	window 12012:10	12062:6,7 12074:22
11959:23 11960:2,5	wait 11977:7 12038:12	12042:14,18	wish 12026:15	you're 11949:3
11964:7 12036:18	waiting 12032:24	weapons 11967:6	12048:10 12049:4	11950:15 11966:6
12039:9,12,15,18	12033:1 12047:16	11973:17 11996:24	12062:11,14	11976:12 11991:2
12057:20,24,25	12056:5 12068:7	12005:2,15 12009:6,9	12072:24	11995:10 12002:9,14
12060:23 12061:7	walking 11978:24	12035:4 12042:2,2	wished 11985:7	12014:20 12026:9
12069:16	11980:2,15 11982:14	12043:7 12055:12	withdraw 11986:13	12033:1 12035:16
unfair 11964:16	11983:22 11984:16	Wednesday 11967:1	withdrawn 11962:24	12038:10 12045:22

j	
12046:3 12047:7	12006:24 12018:10
12049:5,16 12058:21	12023:18 12026:24
12062:19,21	12030:1 12040:24,25
12065:15 12070:20	12042:9 12051:2
you've 11976:10	<b>13:00</b> 11952:8
11988:9 11997:23 12000:3 12048:20	11953:23 11970:1 11975:3
12000:3 12048:20 12051:24 12055:3	11975:3 13:30 11953:16
12051:24 12055:3	11954:8 11959:11,13
	11960:11,14 11969:2
Z	11970:4,21 11971:15
<b>Zokwana</b> 12054:11	11971:25 11973:16
<b>Zyl</b> 11999:1 12040:11	<b>13:35</b> 12026:8
0	<b>13:55</b> 12036:2
<b>09:05</b> 11949:2	<b>14</b> 11997:7 12021:21 12024:1
<b>09:05</b> 11949.2 <b>09:25</b> 11957:22	12024.1 14th 11991:8,12
<b>09:30</b> 11970:6	11998:16 11999:12
<b>09:45</b> 11964:14	12008:7,17 12009:12
	12009:19 12010:8,21
1	12011:1,21 12012:9
<b>1</b> 11960:10 11972:24	12013:3,7 12014:2,5
11976:20 11991:1	12016:6,20 12017:4
12011:10 12026:6	12017:12 12018:24 12021:5 12022:8
12029:25 12066:24 12073:20,25	12021:5 12022:8
12073.20,23 1PM 11970:1	12038:18 12044:16
<b>1-1-1-8-7</b> 11995:15	12050:15
<b>1-8</b> 11966:19,24	<b>14:00</b> 12013:21
11987:2	<b>14:14</b> 12046:22
<b>1:30</b> 12059:3	<b>14:43</b> 12047:10
<b>10</b> 11995:17	<b>149-page</b> 12022:1
<b>10:04</b> 11973:2	12044:3 <b>15</b> 11961:13,18
<b>10:22</b> 11977:4 <b>10:42</b> 11985:25	11967:11 11995:7
<b>104</b> 11995:16	11997:19 12030:3
<b>11:02</b> 11994:22	<b>15th</b> 11961:14,16
<b>11:39</b> 11995:9	11963:7,9,22 11967:1
<b>11:59</b> 12002:10	11968:11 11974:5,13
<b>111</b> 12058:20	11988:1 11993:7,8
<b>11187</b> 11995:15 <b>11189</b> 11995:17	12003:7,23 12004:1 12013:2,21 12014:3,6
<b>11169</b> 11995:17 <b>114</b> 11961:4,9	12015:2,21 12014.5,0
<b>118</b> 11962:2 11963:10	12024:10,25 12025:1
<b>11946</b> 12058:20	12026:2 12027:11,18
<b>12</b> 11951:12 12030:4,4	12028:22 12031:18
12059:2,8	12032:8 12034:23
<b>12:19</b> 12011:12	12035:6 12051:22
<b>12:35</b> 11953:12,14 <b>12:38</b> 12019:20	12056:21 <b>15:03</b> 12055:21
<b>12:36</b> 12019.20 <b>122</b> 11962:18	<b>15:30</b> 11972:19
<b>123</b> 11962:25	<b>15:48</b> 12061:19
<b>13</b> 11970:4 12010:12	<b>16</b> 11949:1 12022:22
<b>13th</b> 11979:8,16	12023:15 12030:4
11981:3,17,24	<b>16th</b> 11951:14
11986:25 11990:6,8	11952:20 11957:16
11990:15,22 11991:7	11957:21 11959:12
11991:9 11993:2 11998:8,14,20,22,25	11959:12 11960:11 11963:5,15,23
11999:2,5,9,23	11967:14,19,24
12021:5 12033:22,25	11969:20 11985:12
12039:16,20,25	11985:19 11986:3
12040:12 12056:21	11990:14 11997:20
12056:22 12071:4,7	12003:4,19,19
12071:11,13	12004:1,4 12024:8,9
<b>13</b> (7) 11995:3 12001:15	12024:12,21,23

```
12025:3,5,8,17,19,25
  12027:12,15,16
  12028:17,24 12029:8
  12030:10 12031:3,5
  12031:10,14 12032:1
  12034:23 12038:2
  12050:15 12071:10
  12071:17 12072:1
16:08 12071:2
161 11953:12
17th 12028:19 12038:3
17:15 11962:19
18 11966:19,24 11974:4
  11983:15 11987:2
  11989:15 12003:22
19 11966:24 11983:6
  12005:17
19th 12056:22
19.4 11973:7,12
1995 12023:18
2 11951:7 11972:24
  12007:15 12063:1
  12066:25
2PM 12013:21
  12015:16
20 12050:12 12067:5,7
  12070:3
20th 11984:3
20:30 12013:22
2012 11967:1,12
  11979:8 11986:11,11
  11988:1 11997:7,19
  11998:17 12005:18
  12008:7 12021:21
  12022:21 12023:15
  12024:2 12072:1
2013 11949:1
21 12065:3
22 11995:16 12065:4
228 12051:20 12052:3
229 12052:8
23 11949:13,24 11955:5
  11959:9 11960:8
  11969:7 12016:5,7
  12017:10.24
24 11993:17 11994:19
  12012:11 12017:10
  12027:25 12041:4
  12042:17
24-hour 12001:19
25 11950:1,10 12017:10
26 12017:10
262 12062:25 12070:5
27 11986:11 12017:10
27th 11986:17
28 12052:7
          3
30 12022:20
30th 11984:11
31 12013:24
32 12015:6 12016:2
```

**7.21.9.2** 12055:21 4 **4** 11960:10 11986:10 11987:4,5,11,17 11989:18,20,20,23 11990:1,15,23 11994:5 11997:14,19 11997:25 11998:1,4,5 11998:8,12,24 11999:11 12004:24 12006:3 12023:15,21 12035:9,24 12036:3,5 12036:6,11 12039:9 12056:24 12062:18 **4-0** 11970:17 4-8 12064:13,13 4.1 12005:22,24 **4.2** 12005:24 **4.3** 12005:24 **40** 11970:17,17 **41** 11972:13,23 11973:14,14,24 44 12057:11 **48** 12055:6 12064:8 **49** 12055:6 12064:17,18 5 **5** 11960:10 11987:9 11989:16 12005:4 12031:2,12,14 12035:10 12036:4,5 12055:22 12056:25 **5AM** 12023:15 **5.4** 11998:11 **50** 12064:22 12065:1,3 **56** 12074:12 6 **6** 11950:17,17,20 11951:4 11986:10,11 11987:4,9,19 11988:11,13 11989:16,24 11991:1 11991:20 11992:22 11993:1 11994:3,4,9 11997:22 11998:2,3,5 11999:6,8,12,13 12000:5,12,19,21 12001:7,9,22 12002:3 12002:7,22 12004:22 12005:10 12006:2 12008:7,19,21 12010:18 12015:7,8 12018:21 12021:12 12050:19 12054:1,1 12055:5,9 **6AM** 11959:11,12 11960:11,14 12016:1 **6-7-4** 12051:22 **674** 12051:20 12052:3 **68** 12023:18 **7** 12052:14 **7.21.9** 12055:9

**7.21.9.1** 12055:10

```
7.21.9.3 12055:24
77 12050:14
          8
8 12025:3 12037:13
  12062:25
8AM 12027:12
8(2) 12063:1,8 12070:5
8:30 12015:19
8:30PM 12013:22
  12015:3
82 12004:20
8362 11986:10
9 11951:10,11 11953:3
  11953:6 11955:16,18
  11955:22 11956:23
```

11967:5 12003:19 12017:24 12019:16 12044:2 12052:15 12074:18 12075:8 **9.5** 12050:13 **9:30** 11975:7,18 11976:7,18

**33** 12013:20

34 12028:25